

# THE TOPOLOGICAL LIGAMENT IN SHAPE OPTIMIZATION: A CONNECTION WITH THIN TUBULAR INHOMOGENEITIES

C. DAPOGNY<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Univ. Grenoble Alpes, CNRS, Grenoble INP<sup>1</sup>, LJK, 38000 Grenoble, France.*

---

ABSTRACT. In this article, we propose a formal method for evaluating the asymptotic behavior of a shape functional when a thin tubular ligament is added between two distant regions of the boundary of **the considered** domain. In the contexts of the conductivity equation and the linear elasticity system, we relate this issue to a perhaps more classical problem of thin tubular inhomogeneities: we analyze the solutions to versions of the physical partial differential equations which are posed inside a fixed “background” medium, and whose material coefficients are altered inside a tube with vanishing thickness. Our main contribution from the theoretical point of view is to propose a heuristic energy argument to calculate the limiting behavior of these solutions with a minimum amount of effort. We retrieve known formulas when they are available, and we manage to treat situations which are, to the best of our knowledge, not reported in the literature (including the setting of the 3d linear elasticity system). From the numerical point of view, we propose three different applications of the formal “topological ligament” approach derived from these expansions. At first, it is an original way to account for variations of a domain, and it thereby provides a new type of sensitivity for a shape functional, to be used concurrently with more classical shape and topological derivatives in optimal design frameworks. Besides, it suggests new, interesting algorithms for the design of the scaffold structure sustaining a shape during its fabrication by a 3d printing technique, and for the design of truss-like structures. Several numerical examples are presented in two and three space dimensions to appraise the efficiency of these methods.

---

---

## CONTENTS

<b>1. Introduction</b>	2
1.1. Foreword: various means to evaluate the sensitivity of a function with respect to the domain	2
1.2. From topological ligaments to thin tubular inhomogeneities	4
1.3. Sensitivity of a problem perturbed by small inhomogeneities	6
1.4. Main contributions and outline of the article	7
<b>2. Asymptotic expansion of the solution to the conductivity equation in 2d</b>	8
2.1. Presentation of the model setting and statement of the results	8
2.2. Asymptotic behavior of the potential $u_\varepsilon$	10
2.3. Asymptotic expansion of an observable involving the solution to the conductivity equation	17
<b>3. Thin tubular inhomogeneities in the context of the 2d linear elasticity system</b>	19
3.1. Presentation of the 2d linear elasticity setting and statement of the main results	19
3.2. Formal derivation of the asymptotic expansion of $u_\varepsilon$ when $\sigma$ is a closed curve	22
3.3. Derivative of a quantity of interest depending on the perturbed displacement $u_\varepsilon$	25
<b>4. Asymptotic expansions in the context of diametrically small inclusions</b>	26
4.1. Diametrically small inclusions in the context of the conductivity equation	27
4.2. Asymptotic expansion of the perturbed potential $u_\varepsilon$	27
4.3. Asymptotic expansion of a quantity of interest involving $u_\varepsilon$ and final comments	29
4.4. Extension to the linear elasticity case	30
<b>5. Asymptotic expansion of the solution to the conductivity equation in 3d under perturbations by thin tubular inhomogeneities</b>	30

---

<sup>1</sup>Institute of Engineering Univ. Grenoble Alpes

5.1.	The unsigned distance function to a three-dimensional closed curve	31
5.2.	Formal derivation of the asymptotic expansion of $u_\varepsilon$	35
5.3.	Asymptotic expansion of a quantity of interest involving $u_\varepsilon$	38
5.4.	Comparison between the 2d and the 3d cases	39
6.	<b>The linear elasticity case in three space dimensions</b>	39
7.	<b>Numerical illustrations and applications</b>	47
7.1.	Numerical validation	47
7.2.	Topological ligament for elastic structures	50
7.3.	Optimal design of supports for additive manufacturing.	54
7.4.	An incremental algorithm for the optimization of truss structures.	61
8.	<b>Conclusions and perspectives</b>	65
Appendix A.	<b>The coarea formula</b>	67
Appendix B.	<b>Technical results</b>	68
	<b>References</b>	69

---

## 1. INTRODUCTION

In line with the growing interest raised by shape and topology optimization within the academic and industrial communities, various computational paradigms have emerged, with competing assets and drawbacks; see [94] for an overview. Among them, relaxation-based topology optimization frameworks feature designs as density functions and (possibly) microstructure tensors, describing the local arrangement of material and void at the microscopic scale; see for instance [30, 98] about the SIMP method, and [2] about the homogenization method. Another popular optimal design framework is that of “geometric” shape and topology optimization, where the optimized shape is rather represented as a true “black-and-white” domain. Several mathematical tools are then available to evaluate the sensitivity of the optimized criterion with respect to variations of the design, notably the notions of shape derivative and topological derivative. This article focuses on another, less considered type of sensitivity for functions of the domain which evaluates the effect of gluing a thin tubular ligament to the optimized shape. The proposed approach to address this question relies on a formal connection between this geometric shape and topology optimization setting and the mathematical field of small inhomogeneities asymptotics, which has been the focus of much attention from the inverse problems community, as we shall recall below.

### 1.1. Foreword: various means to evaluate the sensitivity of a function with respect to the domain

Let us consider a model shape and topology optimization problem of the form:

$$(1.1) \quad \min_{\Omega \in \mathcal{U}_{\text{ad}}} J(\Omega),$$

where the objective function  $J(\Omega)$  depends on the optimized design  $\Omega$ , which is sought within a set  $\mathcal{U}_{\text{ad}}$  of admissible shapes in  $\mathbb{R}^d$  ( $d = 2, 3$  in applications). A great deal of optimization algorithms dedicated to the resolution of (1.1) (starting from the gradient method) rely on the “sensitivity” of  $J(\Omega)$  with respect to “small variations” of  $\Omega$ . These notions are usually understood from two different, complementary viewpoints:

- Hadamard’s boundary variation method is perhaps the most popular framework for geometric shape optimization. It features variations of a shape  $\Omega$  of the form

$$\Omega_\theta := (\text{Id} + \theta)(\Omega), \text{ where } \theta : \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d \text{ is a “small” vector field.}$$

Intuitively,  $\theta$  encodes the deformation of  $\Omega$  (and particularly, its boundary  $\partial\Omega$ ) at each point; see Fig. 1 (top, right). The *shape derivative*  $J'(\Omega)(\theta)$  of  $J$  at  $\Omega$  is accordingly defined as the Fréchet derivative of the underlying mapping  $\theta \mapsto J(\Omega_\theta)$  at  $\theta = 0$ , so that the following expansion holds in the neighborhood of  $\theta = 0$ :

$$J(\Omega_\theta) = J(\Omega) + J'(\Omega)(\theta) + o(\theta), \text{ where } \frac{o(\theta)}{\|\theta\|} \rightarrow 0 \text{ as } \theta \rightarrow 0;$$

see [Section 7.2.1](#) for a little more detailed presentation. We refer generally to e.g. [\[12, 72, 85, 101\]](#) for the mathematical theory underlying Hadamard’s boundary variation method, and to [\[8, 95\]](#) for implementation issues.

- The concept of topological derivative is based on variations of  $\Omega$  of the form

$$\Omega_{x_0,r} := \Omega \setminus \overline{B(x_0,r)}$$

where  $B(x_0,r)$  is the open ball with center  $x_0$  and radius  $r$ .

In other terms,  $\Omega_{x_0,r}$  is obtained from  $\Omega$  by nucleation of a hole centered at  $x_0 \in \Omega$  with small radius  $r > 0$ ; see [Fig. 1](#) (bottom, left) for an illustration. The topological derivative  $dJ_T(\Omega)(x_0)$  of  $J$  at  $\Omega$  is the first non trivial term in the asymptotic expansion of  $J(\Omega_{x_0,r})$  as  $r \rightarrow 0$ ; typically:

$$J(\Omega_{x_0,r}) = J(\Omega) + r^d dJ_T(\Omega)(x_0) + o(r^d).$$

We refer to [\[26, 64, 100, 92\]](#) for more details about topological derivatives.

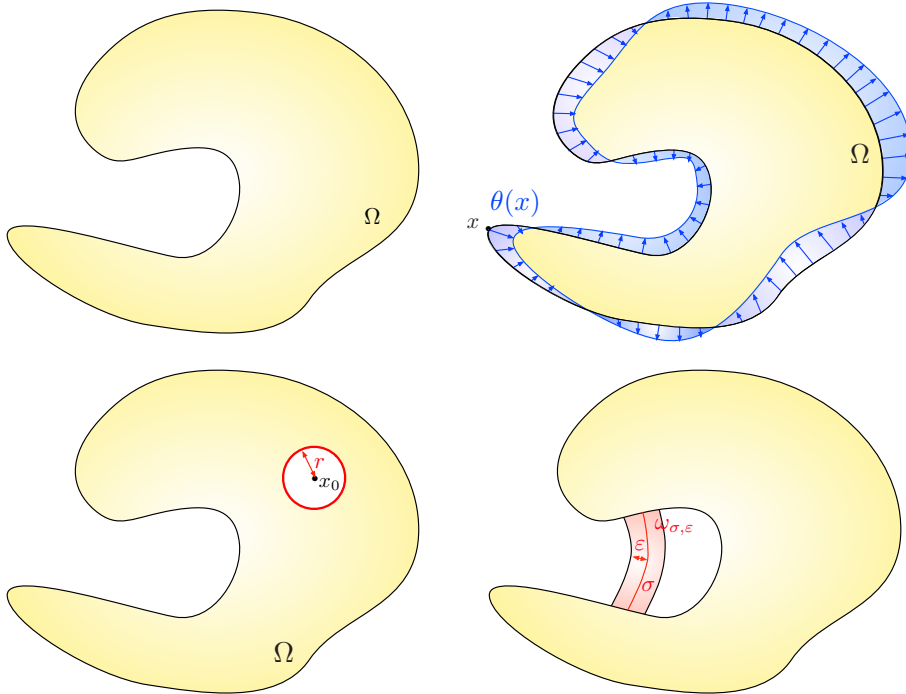


FIGURE 1. (Top, left) One shape  $\Omega \subset \mathbb{R}^d$ ; (top, right) deformation  $\Omega_\theta$  of  $\Omega$  via the diffeomorphism  $(\text{Id} + \theta)$ ; (bottom, left) variation  $\Omega_{x_0,r}$  of  $\Omega$  by nucleation of a hole with radius  $r$  around  $x_0$ ; (bottom, right) variation  $\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  of  $\Omega$  by addition of a thin ligament with base curve  $\sigma$  and thickness  $\varepsilon$ .

There is also a third notion of sensitivity of  $J(\Omega)$  with respect to  $\Omega$ , seldom considered in the literature, which accounts for the addition to  $\Omega$  of a ligament  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  with “small” thickness  $\varepsilon$  around a base curve  $\sigma$ ; see [Fig. 1](#) (bottom, right). More precisely, let  $\sigma : [0, \ell] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$  be a curve, whose endpoints  $\sigma(0)$  and  $\sigma(\ell)$  belong to  $\partial\Omega$ , and which otherwise lies completely outside  $\Omega$ ; one considers the variations  $\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  of  $\Omega$  defined by:

$$(1.2) \quad \Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} = \Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}, \text{ where } \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} := \{x \in \mathbb{R}^d, d(x,\sigma) < \varepsilon\},$$

the thickness  $\varepsilon \ll 1$  of the ligament tends to 0, and  $d(x,\sigma) = \min_{p \in \sigma} |x - p|$  is the usual Euclidean distance from  $x$  to  $\sigma$ . One then looks for an asymptotic expansion of  $J(\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon})$  of the form:

$$(1.3) \quad J(\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}) = J(\Omega) + \varepsilon^{d-1} dJ_L(\Omega)(\sigma) + o(\varepsilon^{d-1}).$$

Note that the decay rate  $\varepsilon^{d-1}$  of the first non trivial term in this expansion is proportional to the measure  $|\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}|$  of the vanishing ligament as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ . The sign of the “ligament derivative”  $dJ_L(\Omega)(\sigma)$  then indicates whether grafting the thin tube  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  to  $\Omega$  is beneficial in terms of the performance criterion  $J(\Omega)$ .

Variations of a domain of the form (1.2), and the associated asymptotic expansions (1.3) of related shape functionals, have been originally analyzed in the series of articles [87, 86, 88]. Unfortunately, the derivation of an expansion of the form (1.3) is far from being an easy task, especially when the shape optimization problem (1.1) under scrutiny originates from mechanical applications:  $J(\Omega)$  then depends on  $\Omega$  via the solution  $u_\Omega$  to a partial differential equation posed on  $\Omega$  (e.g. the conductivity equation, or the linear elasticity system), which characterizes its physical behavior. In this spirit, the asymptotic analysis of partial differential equations posed on domains of the form (1.2) has been considered in the seminal works [87, 86, 88], where expansions of the form (1.3) are proved rigorously. The notion of “exterior topological derivative” constructed in there involves partial differential equations posed on the product set of the shape  $\Omega$  with the rescaled geometry  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  of the ligament. The mathematical justification of expansions such as (1.3) is intricate; moreover, the resulting formulas do not lend themselves to an easy use in numerical algorithms, as the authors themselves acknowledge in the introduction of [86].

## 1.2. From topological ligaments to thin tubular inhomogeneities

In the present article, we propose a formal change in viewpoints about the means to understand variations of a shape of the form (1.2). This paves the way to approximate expansions of a shape functional when a thin tube is grafted to the considered domain, of the form (1.3). Unlike the rigorous formulas (1.3) established in the aforementioned contributions, our approximate expansions are relatively simple to calculate, and they are also very amenable to use in numerical practice.

In order to enter a little more into specifics, let us slip into the model context of the conductivity equation; the latter is analyzed more thoroughly in Section 2 below and we stay at the formal level for the moment. The considered objective function  $J(\Omega)$  of the shape  $\Omega$  reads:

$$(1.4) \quad J(\Omega) = \int_{\Omega} j(u_\Omega) \, dx,$$

where  $j : \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is a smooth function, and the physical state  $u_\Omega$  is the potential, solution to:

$$(1.5) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma \nabla u_\Omega) = f & \text{in } \Omega, \\ u_\Omega = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma \frac{\partial u_\Omega}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma \frac{\partial u_\Omega}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma, \end{cases}$$

and  $\gamma(x)$  stands for the inhomogeneous conductivity inside  $\Omega$ . The parts  $\Gamma_D$  and  $\Gamma_N$  of  $\partial\Omega$  bearing homogeneous Dirichlet and inhomogeneous Neumann boundary conditions are non optimizable, and the functions  $f$  and  $g$  stand for a body source and a heat flux entering  $\Omega$  through  $\Gamma_N$ , respectively. The remaining, adiabatic subregion  $\Gamma$  of  $\partial\Omega$  is therefore the only one subject to optimization. The perturbed version of (1.5) where a thin ligament  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  of the form (1.2) is grafted to  $\Omega$  is described by the system:

$$(1.6) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma \nabla u_{\Omega,\varepsilon}) = f & \text{in } \Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}, \\ u_{\Omega,\varepsilon} = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma \frac{\partial u_{\Omega,\varepsilon}}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma \frac{\partial u_{\Omega,\varepsilon}}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial(\Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}) \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}); \end{cases}$$

where homogeneous Neumann boundary conditions are imposed on the boundary of the grafted ligament  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  defined in (1.2).

In our analysis, we propose to approximate (1.5) and (1.6); we introduce a large “hold-all” domain  $D \subset \mathbb{R}^d$ , containing  $\Omega$ , such that both regions  $\Gamma_D$  and  $\Gamma_N$  of  $\partial\Omega$  are also subsets of  $\partial D$ , and we replace (1.5) by the following “background” conductivity equation, posed on  $D$  as a whole:

$$(1.7) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla u_0) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}), \end{cases}$$

where  $\gamma_0(x)$  is an inhomogeneous conductivity coefficient. Formally, the solution  $u_0$  to (1.7) is a good approximation of that  $u_\Omega$  to (1.5) when  $\gamma_0$  is of the form

$$(1.8) \quad \gamma_0(x) = \begin{cases} \gamma(x) & \text{if } x \in \Omega, \\ \eta\gamma(x) & \text{otherwise,} \end{cases}$$

with  $\eta \ll 1$ , thus mimicking void, or when  $\gamma_0(x)$  is a smoothed version of (1.8), as we assume thenceforth for simplicity (see Remark 2.2 below about this point). This is the well-known ersatz material method in shape and topology optimization, see for instance [2, 11, 30] and [50] about the consistency of this approach.

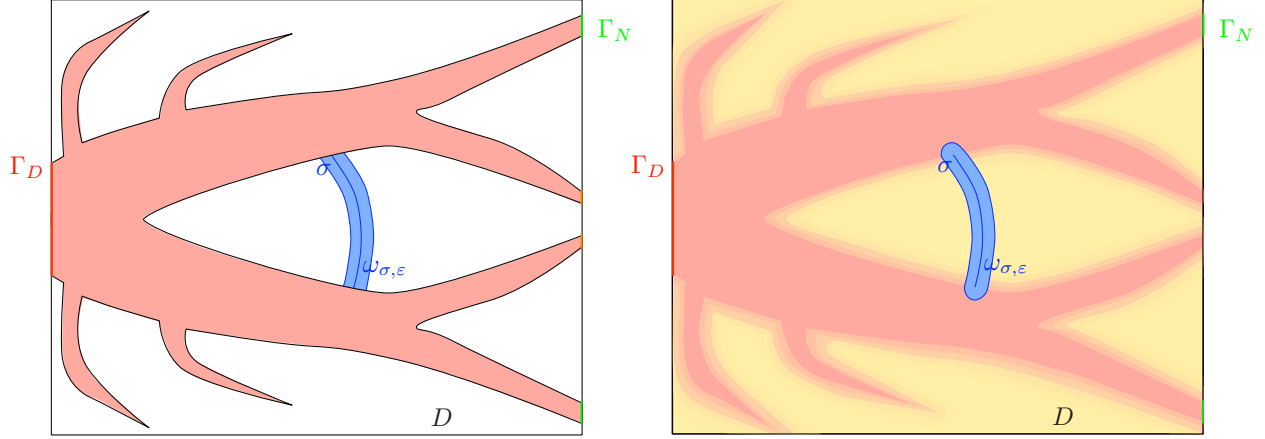


FIGURE 2. (Left) Graft of the ligament  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  with base curve  $\sigma$  and thickness  $\varepsilon$  to a shape  $\Omega$ ; (right) corresponding tubular inclusion inside an approximate background medium occupying the hold-all domain  $D$ .

As an approximation of (1.6), we then introduce the perturbed version of (1.7) where the thin tube  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon} \Subset D$  in (1.2) is filled by a material with conductivity  $\gamma_1(x)$ ; the perturbed potential  $u_\varepsilon$  then satisfies:

$$(1.9) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_\varepsilon \nabla u_\varepsilon) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_\varepsilon = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_\varepsilon \frac{\partial u_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma_\varepsilon \frac{\partial u_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D, \end{cases} \quad \text{where } \gamma_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{cases} \gamma_1(x) & \text{if } x \in \omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}, \\ \gamma_0(x) & \text{otherwise;} \end{cases}$$

see Fig. 2 for an illustration.

Our strategy for calculating approximate topological ligament expansions such as (1.3) now outlines as follows. We investigate the asymptotic behavior of the perturbed, smoothed potential  $u_\varepsilon$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ , and that of an approximate counterpart  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  of the objective  $J(\Omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon})$  in (1.4) of the form:

$$(1.10) \quad J_\sigma(\varepsilon) := \int_D j(u_\varepsilon) \, dx.$$

More precisely, we search for a function  $u_1 : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  and a real number  $J'_\sigma(0)$  such that:

$$(1.11) \quad u_\varepsilon = u_0 + \varepsilon^{d-1} u_1 + o(\varepsilon^{d-1}), \quad \text{and } J_\sigma(\varepsilon) = J_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^{d-1} J'_\sigma(0) + o(\varepsilon^{d-1}).$$

Note the slight ambiguity in the notation, where the first non trivial term  $u_1$  in the above expansion should not be confused with the solution  $u_\varepsilon$  to (1.9) for  $\varepsilon = 1$ . Finally, we retain the value  $J'_\sigma(0)$  as an approximation of the ligament derivative  $dJ_L(\Omega)(\sigma)$  featured in the exact expansion (1.3).

Interestingly, we could have considered a wide variety of “small” inclusion sets  $\omega_\varepsilon \Subset D$  in the formulation of the problem (1.9), beyond thin tubes  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  of the form (1.2). For instance,  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  could be replaced by a ball with radius  $\varepsilon$ , or a collection of such.

The general study of the influence of low volume inclusions  $\omega_\varepsilon$  within a smooth background medium has received a considerable attention in the literature. Since the analysis of the approximate asymptotic

expansions (1.11) conducted in the next sections relies heavily on results and techniques involved in these investigations, we next present this topic with a little more details.

**Remark 1.1.** *The above strategy for evaluating approximately the sensitivity of a functional with respect to the addition of a thin ligament to the domain is somehow reminiscent of the so-called “Moving Morphable Components” method in structural optimization; see [69], and [73] in the context of density-based topology optimization. In those works, designs are represented as collections of bars, parametrized by one of their endpoints, their length and orientation. A smooth material coefficient is calculated thanks to the ersatz material method, approximating the mechanical behavior of the design. Finally, the optimal design problem is reformulated and solved in terms of these parameters. This idea could lead to an alternative way to construct a perturbed, smoothed equation such as (1.9), and thereby a smoothed functional (1.10); see also [27] where a similar process is analyzed in connection with shape and topological derivatives.*

### 1.3. Sensitivity of a problem perturbed by small inhomogeneities

The effect of low-volume perturbations in the material coefficients of a partial differential equation has been the subject of multiple investigations in the literature. In this section, we mention a few related facts and interesting results, without claiming for exhaustivity.

The general structure of the expansion of the solution  $u_\varepsilon$  to the conductivity equation (1.9), when the smooth background medium  $\gamma_0(x)$  is perturbed by an arbitrary inclusion set  $\omega_\varepsilon$  with vanishing measure  $|\omega_\varepsilon| \rightarrow 0$  has been identified in the article [44]; it reads:

$$(1.12) \quad u_\varepsilon(x) = u_0(x) + |\omega_\varepsilon| \int_D \mathcal{M}(y) \nabla u_0(y) \cdot \nabla N(x, y) \, d\mu(y) + o(|\omega_\varepsilon|).$$

Here,  $d\mu$  is a measure capturing the limiting behavior of the rescaled inclusions  $\frac{1}{|\omega_\varepsilon|} \omega_\varepsilon$ ,  $\mathcal{M}(y)$  is a *polarization tensor*, appraising the limiting behavior of the field  $u_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_\varepsilon$ , and  $N(x, y)$  is the *Green’s function* of the background conductivity operator in (1.7); see (2.9) below for a precise definition. These conclusions have been extended to various physical contexts, such as those of the linear elasticity system in [31], or the Maxwell’s equations in [68].

A few particular instances of the above general question have been thoroughly analyzed, where more specific assumptions about the geometry of the vanishing inclusion set  $\omega_\varepsilon$  make it possible to determine explicitly the limiting measure  $d\mu$  and the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}(y)$ .

- The situation which is best understood is certainly that of *diametrically small* inclusions, where  $\omega_\varepsilon$  is of the form

$$(1.13) \quad \omega_\varepsilon = x_0 + \varepsilon\omega, \text{ for some fixed } x_0 \in D \text{ and } \omega \Subset \mathbb{R}^d.$$

The limiting measure  $d\mu$  turns out to be the Dirac distribution  $\delta_{x_0}$  at the point  $x_0$  where  $\omega_\varepsilon$  shrinks, and the explicit expression of the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}(x_0)$  involves the solution to an exterior problem posed in  $\mathbb{R}^d \setminus \bar{\omega}$ ; see Section 4 below for more precise statements. Among other contributions in this direction, see [23, 45, 90] in the case of the conductivity equation, [21] as regards the linear elasticity system, and also [96] when, in this context, several diametrically small inclusions are connected via a non local term; see finally [24] when it comes to the Maxwell’s equations.

- *Thin* inhomogeneities have also been paid much attention:  $\omega_\varepsilon$  is then a thin sheet of the form

$$(1.14) \quad \omega_\varepsilon = \{x \in \mathbb{R}^d, \, d(x, \mathcal{S}) < \varepsilon\},$$

around a (open or closed)  $(d - 1)$  hypersurface  $\mathcal{S} \subset \mathbb{R}^d$ . In this setting, the limiting measure  $d\mu$  is a *Dirac distribution concentrated on the surface  $\mathcal{S}$*  and for  $y \in \mathcal{S}$ , the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}(y)$  is diagonal in a local frame obtained by gathering tangent and normal vectors to  $\mathcal{S}$  at  $y$ ; see Sections 2 and 3 below for a more precise account in two space dimensions. In this context, we refer to [35, 34] for the rigorous calculation of the expansion of the solution  $u_\varepsilon$  to the conductivity equation based on variational techniques, and to [74] for an alternative method of proof based on layer potentials. Interestingly, asymptotic expansions have been derived in the thin inhomogeneities context which are *uniform* with respect to the conductivity  $\gamma_1$  filling  $\omega_\varepsilon$  (the latter may take values arbitrarily close to 0 or  $\infty$ ): see [54] in the case where  $\mathcal{S}$  is closed, and the recent two-part paper [46, 47] dealing with

the challenging issue of open curves in 2d. Let us finally refer to [33] about thin inhomogeneities expansions in the context of the linear elasticity equations in 2d.

- One last context of interest in applications is that of *tubular* inhomogeneities  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$ , of the form (1.2). This situation coincides with that of thin inhomogeneities when  $d = 2$ , but it turns out to be altogether different when  $d = 3$ . The only rigorous three-dimensional results that we are aware of arise in the context of the conductivity equation, under the assumption that the base curve  $\sigma$  is a straight segment, see [32]. These have been very recently adapted in [43] to the case of the Maxwell's equations, without such a restrictive assumption on the curve  $\sigma$ .

In general, the mathematical analysis of such small inhomogeneities asymptotics can be conducted via different techniques. On the one hand, variational methods rely on precise estimates (in the energy norm, notably) of the field  $u_\varepsilon$  and the difference between  $u_\varepsilon$  and  $u_0$  or several intermediate quantities; see the aforementioned works [34, 33, 45, 46, 47, 54, 90]. On the other hand, layer potential techniques are based on a representation of the field  $u_\varepsilon$  as an integral over the boundary of the vanishing set  $\partial\omega_\varepsilon$ , and on asymptotic expansion formulas for the Green's function  $N(x, y)$  of the background operator involved in this integral; see for instance [22, 19].

From the numerical point of view, asymptotic formulas of the form (1.12) have been widely used for the detection or the reconstruction of small inclusions  $\omega_\varepsilon$  inside a known background medium. Most of these investigations arise in the context of electrical impedance tomography, where a known current  $g$  is injected (or a collection of such), and the corresponding potential  $u_\varepsilon$ , solution to (1.9) is measured either on all, or only one part of the domain  $D$ , with the purpose to retrieve some of the features of  $\omega_\varepsilon$  (its diameter, the position of its centroid, etc.).

- The reconstruction of diametrically small inhomogeneities has been extensively addressed in the literature, and we refer to Chapter 5 in [18] for an overview. In a few words, a least-square algorithm was originally proposed in [45] for the reconstruction of the parameters of the inclusion set  $\omega_\varepsilon$  at play in the asymptotic formula (1.12) when the latter is a collection of balls (center, shape). More robust approaches were then devised, using particular input currents  $g$ , such as constant [77, 23], linear [18], or exponential functions [22]. The entries of the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}$  and the locations of the inclusions can then be inferred from the calculation of integral quantities involving the input and measured data, namely, the values of  $g$  and the measured potential  $u_\varepsilon$  on  $\partial D$ . Let us also mention the variant of the linear sampling method developed in [39] to deal with the identification of diametrically small inhomogeneities.
- The reconstruction of thin inhomogeneities has been considered in [16] in the context of the 2d conductivity equation; the authors use the knowledge of the first non trivial term in the expansion of the potential  $u_\varepsilon$  to infer first the polarization tensor, thus the direction of the base curve, assumed to be a line segment, then the endpoints of the curve, from the datum of two boundary measurements. This idea is generalized in [17] to handle inclusions made from multiple segments in 2d.
- To the best of our knowledge, the identification of tubular inhomogeneities inside a three-dimensional medium has only been addressed in [32] and [67], in the context of the conductivity equation and in [43] in the context of Maxwell's equations. In [32], the asymptotic expansion of  $u_\varepsilon$  is rigorously calculated and used, in the particular case where  $\sigma$  is a straight segment; on the contrary, in [67], the author relies solely on the general structure (1.12) of this expansion in order to construct an indicator  $W(x, n)$  which vanishes on  $D$ , except at points  $x \in D$  which are close to the sought curve  $\sigma$  and in the directions  $n$  which are orthogonal to  $\sigma$  at  $x$ . In [43], a regularized least-square algorithm is proposed, which consists in finding the curve  $\sigma$  minimizing the error between the measured far-field and that predicted by the asymptotic formula (1.12).

#### 1.4. Main contributions and outline of the article

The findings of the present article were partly announced in the preliminary note [51]; our purpose is twofold.

From the theoretical point of view, our main aim is to calculate the sensitivity of the solution  $u_\varepsilon$  to certain partial differential equations—namely the conductivity equation and the linearized elasticity system— with respect to perturbations of the background material properties inside tubular inclusions  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$ , of the form (1.2). As we have mentioned, these expansions have already been computed in a variety of situations, mainly

in 2d; their proof is however quite intricate, and we propose a formal method to achieve this, inspired by the former works in [90, 54], and [84]. The presented argument allows us to retrieve asymptotic expansions for thin tubular inhomogeneities in situations where rigorous proofs are already available in the literature (the cases of the 2d conductivity and linear elasticity equations, and that of the 3d conductivity equation when  $\sigma$  is a straight segment); moreover, it allows for a formal calculation of such expansions in situations which are, to the best of our knowledge, not reported in the literature (such as that of the 3d linear elasticity system). Furthermore, we show that the expansions of  $u_\varepsilon$  obtained in these different contexts make it possible to calculate the asymptotic behavior of related observables  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  (see e.g. (1.10)) in a convenient adjoint-based framework which is familiar in shape and topology optimization.

From the numerical point of view, we explore several applications in shape and topology optimization of our asymptotic formulas for thin tubular inhomogeneities. We have indeed exemplified in Section 1.2 that they make it possible to approximate the sensitivity of a function of the domain when a thin ligament is grafted to the latter. We show how this strategy can be used to fulfill multiple purposes in the shape and topology optimization context, such as:

- to add bars to structures in the course of a “classical” shape optimization process driven by shape derivatives, thereby making the final design less sensitive to the initial guess;
- to calculate an optimized support structure for a shape showing overhang features, in readiness for its construction by additive manufacturing;
- to predict a “clever” initial guess, made of bars, for the optimization of a truss-like structure (i.e. whose outline resembles a collection of bars).

The remainder of this article is organized as follows. In Section 2, we discuss the problem of thin tubular inclusions in the physical context of the two-dimensional conductivity equation. The main result, Theorem 2.1, describes the first non trivial term in the asymptotic expansion of the perturbed state  $u_\varepsilon$ . Although this situation is well-understood in the literature, we take advantage of its technical simplicity to explain carefully how a simple and heuristic energy argument allows to retrieve the correct expression. The derivative with respect to the vanishing thickness  $\varepsilon$  of a functional depending on  $u_\varepsilon$  is then calculated in Section 2.3 by means of a suitable adjoint method. In Section 3, we adapt these developments to the case of the 2d linear elasticity system. Our next task is to obtain similar results in three-dimensional situations. It turns out that this question shares much similarity with the treatment of diametrically small inhomogeneities. For this reason, we expose in Section 4 how our heuristic energy argument also allows to handle this well-known case in the literature. We are then in position to address the calculation of the asymptotic expansion of the field  $u_\varepsilon$  in the case of tubular inhomogeneities in 3d, first in the case of the conductivity equation in Section 5, then in the context of the linear elasticity system in Section 6. As we have mentioned, the ideas introduced in this article give rise to various numerical algorithms in connection with the field of shape and topology optimization. These are presented in Section 7, and illustrated with concrete physical examples. Eventually, several theoretical perspectives of our work are outlined in Section 8, as well as promising applications.

## 2. ASYMPTOTIC EXPANSION OF THE SOLUTION TO THE CONDUCTIVITY EQUATION IN 2D

The analyses of this section take place in the setting of the 2d conductivity equation which we have already encountered in Section 1.2, where the salient points of this article can be conveniently exposed, with a minimum level of technicality.

### 2.1. Presentation of the model setting and statement of the results

Let  $D \subset \mathbb{R}^2$  be a bounded Lipschitz domain, filled by a material whose conductivity  $\gamma_0 \in \mathcal{C}^\infty(\overline{D})$  satisfies:

$$(2.1) \quad \forall x \in D, \quad \gamma_- \leq \gamma_0(x) \leq \gamma_+,$$

for some fixed constants  $0 < \gamma_- \leq \gamma_+$ . The boundary  $\partial D$  is composed of three disjoint, open subsets: the voltage potential is kept at constant value 0 on  $\Gamma_D$ , while a smooth heat flux  $g \in \mathcal{C}^\infty(\overline{\Gamma_N})$  is entering  $D$  via the subset  $\Gamma_N$ ; the domain  $D$  is insulated from the outside on the remaining part  $\partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N})$ . Denoting by  $f \in \mathcal{C}^\infty(\overline{D})$  a source acting in the medium, the voltage potential  $u_0$  inside  $D$  is the unique solution in the space

$$H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D) := \{u \in H^1(D), \quad u = 0 \text{ on } \Gamma_D\}$$



to the following “background” conductivity equation:

$$(2.2) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla u_0) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}). \end{cases}$$

Let us already notice that the classical regularity theory for elliptic equations predicts that the solution  $u_0$  to (2.2) is smooth in the interior of  $D$ ; see e.g. [38], §9.6

We now consider a version of the above situation where  $D$  is perturbed by a “thin” tubular inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  with width  $\varepsilon > 0$  around a base curve  $\sigma$ :

$$(2.3) \quad \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} = \{x \in \mathbb{R}^2, \operatorname{dist}(x, \sigma) < \varepsilon\};$$

see Fig. 3 for an illustration. Here, we assume that  $\sigma : [0, \ell] \rightarrow D$  is a smooth (open or closed) connected curve, parametrized by arc length (so that  $\ell$  is the length  $|\sigma|$  of the curve), which does not intersect  $\partial D$ , and is not self-intersecting. Throughout the article, with a slight abuse of notation, we identify the geometric curve  $\sigma$  with its parametrization  $s \mapsto \sigma(s)$ . The inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  is filled by another material with smooth conductivity  $\gamma_1 \in C^\infty(\overline{D})$ , which also satisfies (2.1) (up to modifying the values  $\gamma_-$  and  $\gamma_+$ ). The potential  $u_\varepsilon$  in this perturbed situation is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the following equation:

$$(2.4) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_\varepsilon \nabla u_\varepsilon) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_\varepsilon = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\Gamma_D \cup \Gamma_N), \end{cases} \quad \text{where } \gamma_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{cases} \gamma_1(x) & \text{if } x \in \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} \\ \gamma_0(x) & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

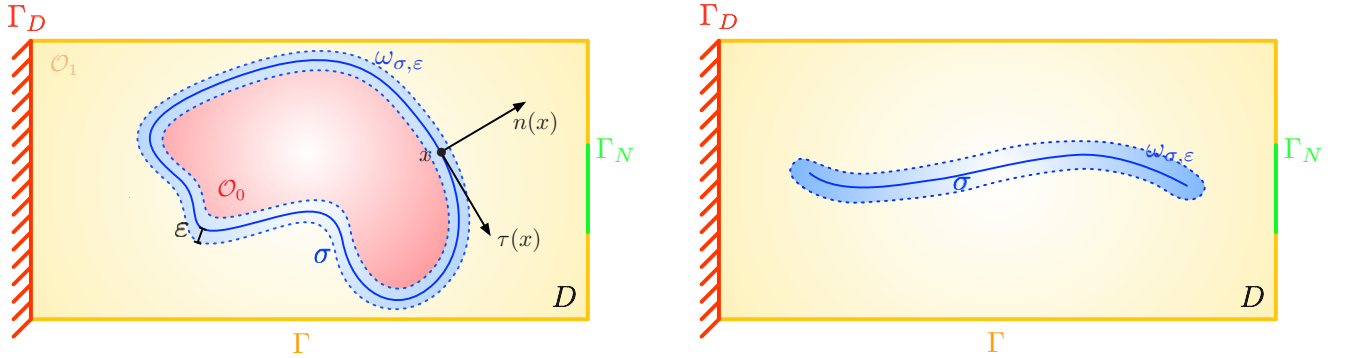


FIGURE 3. Setting of the perturbed conductivity problem (2.4) in the case of (left) a closed base curve  $\sigma$  and (right) an open base curve  $\sigma$ .

We aim to understand the behavior of  $u_\varepsilon$  as the thickness  $\varepsilon$  of the inclusion vanishes. In this direction, a fairly classical analysis yields the natural convergence result (see Lemma B.1 for a proof):

$$u_\varepsilon \xrightarrow{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} u_0 \text{ strongly in } H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D).$$

We then wish to identify the next term in the asymptotic expansion of  $u_\varepsilon$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ ; the main result of interest is the following. It has been proved independently in [34] owing to a variational method and in [74] by layer potential techniques.

**Theorem 2.1.** *The following expansion holds at any point  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$ :*

$$(2.5) \quad u_\varepsilon(x) = u_0(x) + \varepsilon u_1(x) + o(\varepsilon), \text{ where } u_1(x) := \int_{\sigma} \mathcal{M}(y) \nabla u_0(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) d\ell(y),$$

and the remainder  $o(\varepsilon)$  is uniform when  $x$  belongs to a fixed compact subset of  $D \setminus \sigma$ . Here,  $N(x, y)$  is the Green’s function of the background operator (2.2) (see Section 2.2.1 below), and for any point  $y \in \sigma$ , the

polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}(y)$  is a symmetric  $2 \times 2$  matrix. Its expression reads, in the local orthonormal frame  $(\tau(y), n(y))$  of  $\mathbb{R}^2$  made of a unit tangent vector  $\tau(y)$  to  $\sigma$  at  $y$  and its  $90^\circ$  counterclockwise rotate  $n(y)$ :

$$(2.6) \quad \mathcal{M}(y) = \begin{pmatrix} 2(\gamma_1(y) - \gamma_0(y)) & 0 \\ 0 & 2\gamma_0(y) \left(1 - \frac{\gamma_0(y)}{\gamma_1(y)}\right) \end{pmatrix}.$$

**Remark 2.1.** In the above expression, and throughout this article, we have denoted by  $d\ell$  the line measure on a (smooth enough) one-dimensional subset of  $\mathbb{R}^d$ ,  $d = 2, 3$ . This measure coincides with the surface measure  $ds$  on a  $(d-1)$ -dimensional hypersurface of  $\mathbb{R}^d$  when  $d = 2$ , and we shall use interchangeably either notation in this situation.

**Theorem 2.1** holds regardless of whether  $\sigma$  be closed or open. While the latter situation is the most interesting for our applications, its rigorous mathematical treatment is significantly more involved. Briefly, one has to prove that the contribution of the endpoints of  $\sigma$  to the asymptotic behavior of  $u_\varepsilon$  is of order higher than  $\varepsilon$ . This fact is observed in all the situations handled in the literature, to the best of our knowledge: see [34] for the case of the 2d conductivity equation, [33] for the case of the 2d elasticity system, [32] in the context of the 3d conductivity equation, under some technical assumptions, and [43] for the case of the 3d Maxwell's equations. It even holds true when, in the 2d conductivity case, the conductivity inside the inclusion is allowed to degenerate to 0 or  $\infty$ ; see [46, 47, 54].

In **Section 2.2.3** below, we propose a formal method, which can be made rigorous in some cases, leading to the correct expansion (2.5) obtained in [34, 74] from intuitive considerations. According to the previous discussion, for simplicity, the presentation of our formal argument proceeds under the simplifying assumption that the curve  $\sigma$  is closed.

Our second topic of attention in **Sections 2.2** and **2.3** concerns the behavior as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$  of a quantity of interest  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  involving the perturbed potential  $u_\varepsilon$ . To set ideas, we consider a function of the form:

$$(2.7) \quad J_\sigma(\varepsilon) = \int_D j(u_\varepsilon) dx,$$

where  $j \in C^\infty(\mathbb{R})$  satisfies the growth assumptions:

$$(2.8) \quad \forall u \in \mathbb{R}, \quad |j(u)| \leq C(1 + |u|^2), \quad |j'(u)| \leq C(1 + |u|), \quad \text{and} \quad |j''(u)| \leq C,$$

for some constant  $C > 0$ . Using **Theorem 2.1**, we prove in **Section 2.3** that  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  is differentiable at  $\varepsilon = 0$ , with derivative

$$J'_\sigma(0) = \int_D j'(u_0) u_1 dx.$$

This expression is somewhat awkward, since it involves the term  $u_1$  in (2.5), which depends on  $\sigma$  in a very non trivial way. This makes difficult the identification of a curve  $\sigma$  such that  $J'_\sigma(0)$  be as negative as possible. To overcome this drawback, we show that, thanks to the introduction of a suitable adjoint state  $p_0 \in H^1_{\Gamma_D}(D)$ , this derivative has the alternative form:

$$J'_\sigma(0) = \int_\sigma \mathcal{M}(x) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla p_0 d\ell(x),$$

which is much more suitable for our purpose.

**Remark 2.2.** We believe that the aforementioned results, and notably **Theorem 2.1**, still hold true in the case where the background conductivity  $\gamma_0$  is only piecewise smooth, with jumps not aligned with the curve  $\sigma$ , and also in the case where  $\sigma$  does intersect  $\partial D$  in a non tangential way. Although we have no proof of these facts, we shall see in the examples of **Section 7.3** that the use of our asymptotic formulas when  $\sigma$  intersects  $\partial D$  yields coherent numerical results.

## 2.2. Asymptotic behavior of the potential $u_\varepsilon$

Our purpose in this section is to retrieve the conclusion of **Theorem 2.1** thanks to a simple formal argument based on energy considerations, in the particular case where  $\sigma$  is a closed curve. To this end, we first recall in **Section 2.2.1** some elementary facts about the Green's functions associated to (2.2) and we say a few words about the signed distance function to a closed curve  $\sigma$  in **Section 2.2.2**.

2.2.1. *Preliminaries about the Green's function of the background conductivity equation (2.2) in 2d*

Let  $N(x, y)$  be the [Green's function of the mixed boundary value problem](#) in (2.2), that is, for a given point  $x \in D$ , the function  $y \mapsto N(x, y)$  satisfies:

$$(2.9) \quad \begin{cases} \operatorname{div}_y(\gamma_0(y)\nabla_y N(x, y)) = \delta_{y=x} & \text{in } D, \\ \gamma_0(y)\frac{\partial N}{\partial n_y}(x, y) = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}, \\ N(x, y) = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \end{cases}$$

where  $\delta_{y=x}$  is the Dirac distribution at  $y = x$ . A simple adaptation of the proof of Lemma 2.36 in [62] reveals that the function  $N(x, y)$  is symmetric in its arguments:  $N(x, y) = N(y, x)$ . Moreover, it has essentially the same singularities as the (modified) fundamental solution of the Laplace operator in the free space

$$(2.10) \quad G(x, y) = \frac{1}{2\pi\gamma_0(x)} \log|x - y|.$$

More precisely, the following decomposition holds:

$$(2.11) \quad N(x, y) = G(x, y) + R(x, y),$$

where for  $x \in D$ , the remainder  $y \mapsto R(x, y)$  satisfies:

$$\begin{cases} \operatorname{div}_y(\gamma_0(y)\nabla_y R(x, y)) = \frac{1}{2\pi\gamma_0(x)} \frac{x-y}{|x-y|^2} \cdot \nabla\gamma_0(y) & \text{in } D, \\ \gamma_0(y)\frac{\partial R}{\partial n_y}(x, y) = \frac{\gamma_0(y)}{2\pi\gamma_0(x)} \frac{(x-y) \cdot n(y)}{|x-y|^2} & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}, \\ R(x, y) = -\frac{1}{2\pi\gamma_0(x)} \log|x - y| & \text{on } \Gamma_D. \end{cases}$$

Since the right-hand side of the above equation belongs to  $L^p(D)$  for  $1 \leq p < 2$  and is smooth for  $y \neq x$ , it follows from classical elliptic regularity that, for a given point  $x \in D$ , the functions  $y \mapsto R(x, y)$  and  $y \mapsto N(x, y)$  are smooth on  $D \setminus \{x\}$ ; moreover, for any compact subsets  $K, K' \Subset D$ , there exists a constant  $C$  such that:

$$(2.12) \quad \sup_{x \in K} \|R(x, \cdot)\|_{W^{2,p}(K')} + \sup_{x \in K} \|R(x, \cdot)\|_{H^1(D)} \leq C;$$

see [38, 66], and also [63] for a more thorough analysis of such [Green's functions](#).

Let now  $\sigma \Subset D$  be a smooth, connected, open or closed [simple curve](#) (i.e.  $\sigma$  does not present self-intersections); we denote by  $n(x)$  a smooth unit normal vector field to  $\sigma$ , whose orientation may be arbitrary for the purpose of this section. When  $a(x)$  is a discontinuous quantity across  $\sigma$  which is sufficiently smooth from either side of  $\sigma$ , we denote by

$$a^\pm(x) := \lim_{\substack{t \rightarrow 0 \\ t > 0}} a(x \pm tn(x))$$

the one-sided limits of  $a$  at  $x \in \sigma$ . Accordingly,

$$[a](x) := a^+(x) - a^-(x) \quad \text{and} \quad \{a\}(x) := a^+(x) + a^-(x)$$

are respectively the jump and the mean value of  $a$  across  $\sigma$ ; see again [Fig. 3](#).

In the following, we shall require information about the following integrals, involving the [Green's function](#)  $N(x, y)$  to (2.2) and a smooth enough density function  $\varphi$ , say  $\varphi \in C^{0,l}(\sigma)$  for some  $0 < l < 1$ :

$$\forall x \in D \setminus \sigma, \quad \mathcal{S}_\sigma \varphi(x) = \int_\sigma N(x, y)\varphi(y) \, ds(y),$$

$$\forall x \in D \setminus \sigma, \quad \mathcal{D}_\sigma \varphi(x) = \int_\sigma \gamma_0(y)\frac{\partial N}{\partial n_y}(x, y)\varphi(y) \, ds(y),$$

These quantities are respectively the well-known *single* and *double layer potentials* associated to  $\varphi$ , see [19, 62, 82] and references therein for related material, and also [75, 76] when  $\sigma$  is open.

The single and double layer potentials  $\mathcal{S}_\sigma \varphi$  and  $\mathcal{D}_\sigma \varphi$  satisfy the following jump relations on  $\sigma$ :

$$(2.13) \quad [\mathcal{S}_\sigma \varphi] = 0, \quad \left[ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial}{\partial n} (\mathcal{S}_\sigma \varphi) \right] = \varphi,$$

and

$$(2.14) \quad [\mathcal{D}_\sigma \varphi] = -\varphi, \quad \left[ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial}{\partial n} (\mathcal{D}_\sigma \varphi) \right] = 0,$$

both formulas being obviously independent of the chosen orientation for the normal vector  $n$ .

A straightforward calculation based on (2.13) and (2.14) reveals that the first-order term  $u_1$  in the expansion (2.5) of the perturbed potential  $u_\varepsilon$  satisfies the following partial differential equation:

$$(2.15) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla u_1) = 0 & \text{in } D \setminus \sigma, \\ u_1 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}, \\ [u_1] = -2 \left( 1 - \frac{\gamma_0}{\gamma_1} \right) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} & \text{on } \sigma, \\ [\gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial n}] = -2 \frac{\partial}{\partial \tau} \left( (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau} \right) & \text{on } \sigma. \end{cases}$$

The function  $u_1$  is equivalently characterized by the integral representation (2.5) or as the solution to (2.15). Note however that the functional setting for (2.15) differs, depending on the nature of  $\sigma$ . When  $\sigma$  is closed,  $u_1$  is the unique solution in the space  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D \setminus \sigma)$  to this equation. Moreover, this function is “variational” in the sense that it is equivalently characterized as the minimizer of an energy functional whose Euler-Lagrange equations precisely yield (2.15). The case where  $\sigma$  is open is more subtle; see [75] for related issues. The function  $u_1$  is no longer variational; it satisfies the various components of (2.15) in the sense that it belongs to  $C^2(D \setminus \overline{\sigma})$ , that it has one-sided limits  $u_1^\pm(x)$  at every point  $x$  in the interior of  $\sigma$ , and that it has logarithmic singularities at the endpoints; see [16] for precise statements and proofs.

**Remark 2.3.** *The exact counterparts of the above properties hold in the case of three space dimensions, up to the fact that the (modified) fundamental solution  $G(x, y)$  in (2.10) reads:*

$$G(x, y) = -\frac{1}{4\pi\gamma_0(x)|x - y|}.$$

### 2.2.2. Preliminaries about the signed distance function to a closed curve in 2d

As we have mentioned, our formal calculation of the first-order asymptotic expansion of Theorem 2.1 is considerably simpler when  $\sigma$  is a closed curve. This situation can indeed be treated with the help of the notion of signed distance function, whose main properties we recall for the convenience of the reader, referring to e.g. [42, 55, 66] for details.

Let  $\sigma \subset \mathbb{R}^2$  be a smooth, connected, closed simple curve, delimiting an interior and an exterior domain,  $\mathcal{O}^0$  and  $\mathcal{O}^1$  respectively; see Fig. 3 (left). We denote by  $n = (n_1, n_2) : \sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$  the unit normal vector to  $\sigma$ , pointing outward  $\mathcal{O}^0$ , and by  $\tau = (n_2, -n_1)$  the corresponding tangent vector, so that for any point  $x \in \sigma$ ,  $(\tau(x), n(x))$  is a local orthonormal frame of the plane.

#### Definition 2.1.

- The signed distance function  $d_\sigma$  to the interior domain  $\mathcal{O}^0$  is defined by:

$$\forall x \in \mathbb{R}^2, \quad d_\sigma(x) := \begin{cases} -d(x, \sigma) & \text{if } x \in \mathcal{O}^0, \\ 0 & \text{if } x \in \sigma, \\ d(x, \sigma) & \text{if } x \in \mathcal{O}^1, \end{cases}$$

where

$$(2.16) \quad d(x, \sigma) = \min_{p \in \sigma} |x - p|$$

is the usual Euclidean distance function to  $\sigma$ .

- The points  $p \in \sigma$  achieving the minimum in the definition (2.16) are called the projections of  $x$  onto  $\sigma$ . When there exists a unique such point, it is denoted by  $p_\sigma(x)$ .
- The skeleton  $\Sigma$  of  $\sigma$  is the set of points  $x \in \mathbb{R}^2$  having at least two projections on  $\sigma$ .

Since  $\sigma$  is smooth, there exists  $r > 0$  such that the mapping

$$(2.17) \quad (-r, r) \times \sigma \ni (t, x) \mapsto x + tn(x) \in \omega_{\sigma, r}$$

is a smooth diffeomorphism onto the tubular neighborhood  $\omega_{\sigma,r}$  of  $\sigma$  defined in (2.3). Its inverse is:

$$\omega_{\sigma,r} \ni x \mapsto (d_\sigma(x), p_\sigma(x)) \in (-r, r) \times \sigma;$$

see [14] or [102], Th. 20, p. 467. Throughout this article, we assume for notational simplicity and without loss of generality that this property holds for some  $r > 1$ . As a consequence, the tangential and normal vector fields  $\tau(x)$  and  $n(x)$  can be extended from  $\sigma$  to the whole set  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  via the formulas

$$(2.18) \quad \tau(x) \equiv \tau(p_\sigma(x)), \text{ and } n(x) \equiv n(p_\sigma(x)), \quad x \in \omega_{\sigma,1},$$

a notation that we consistently employ in the following. In particular, it is possible to define the normal and tangential derivatives  $\frac{\partial u}{\partial n}$  and  $\frac{\partial u}{\partial \tau}$  of a (smooth enough) function  $u : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  on the whole neighborhood  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$ . Also, when  $M : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{2 \times 2}$  is a matrix-valued function, we denote by

$$M = \begin{pmatrix} M_{\tau\tau} & M_{\tau n} \\ M_{n\tau} & M_{nn} \end{pmatrix}$$

its expression in the local basis  $(\tau, n)$ , that is, for  $x \in \omega_{\sigma,1}$ :  $M_{\tau\tau}(x) = M(x)\tau(x) \cdot \tau(x)$ ,  $M_{\tau n}(x) = M(x)n(x) \cdot \tau(x)$ , etc.

The derivatives of the signed distance function  $d_\sigma$  and the projection  $p_\sigma$  read:

$$(2.19) \quad \forall x \in \omega_{\sigma,1}, \quad \nabla d_\sigma(x) = \frac{x - p_\sigma(x)}{d_\sigma(x)} = n(p_\sigma(x)), \text{ and } \nabla p_\sigma(x) = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{1+d_\sigma(x)\kappa(x)} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix},$$

where the latter matrix is expressed in the local basis  $(\tau(x), n(x))$ . Here,  $\kappa : \sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is the mean curvature of  $\sigma$ , oriented in such a way that  $\kappa(x)$  is positive when  $\mathcal{O}^0$  is locally convex around  $x$ , and we take the shortcut  $\kappa(x) \equiv \kappa(p_\sigma(x))$  for  $x \in \omega_{\sigma,1}$ .

In the following, it will also prove useful to recast integrals over the tubular neighborhood  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  as nested integrals over  $\sigma$  and  $(-1, 1)$ . To this end, applying the coarea formula of Lemma A.1 with the mapping  $p_\sigma$  and using (2.19) yields:

**Proposition 2.1.** *For any function  $\varphi \in L^1(\omega_{\sigma,1})$ , it holds:*

$$\int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \varphi(x) dx = \int_\sigma \left( \int_{-1}^1 (1 + t\kappa(p)) \varphi(p + tn(p)) dt \right) d\ell(p).$$

We conclude this section with a few technical formulas involving the extended normal and tangential vector fields  $n, \tau : \omega_{\sigma,1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$  in (2.18).

We first calculate the derivatives of  $n$  and  $\tau$ . Differentiating the normalization identities  $|\tau|^2 = |n|^2 = 1$  and  $\tau \cdot n = 0$ , we obtain:

$$\nabla \tau^T \tau = \nabla n^T n = 0, \text{ and } \nabla \tau^T n + \nabla n^T \tau = 0.$$

Besides, the normal vector reads  $n = \nabla d_\sigma$ , and so the symmetric matrix  $\nabla n = \nabla^2 d_\sigma$  is given by:

$$(2.20) \quad \nabla n = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{\kappa}{1+d_\sigma\kappa} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}.$$

in the local basis  $(\tau, n)$  of the plane; see e.g. [66], §14.6. Now, straightforward calculations yield:

$$\nabla \tau n \cdot \tau = \nabla \tau^T \tau \cdot n = 0, \quad \nabla \tau n \cdot n = \nabla \tau^T n \cdot n = -\nabla n^T \tau \cdot n = 0,$$

as well as:

$$\nabla \tau \tau \cdot \tau = 0 \text{ and } \nabla \tau \tau \cdot n = \nabla \tau^T n \cdot \tau = -\nabla n^T \tau \cdot \tau,$$

so that we obtain, in the local basis  $(\tau, n)$ :

$$(2.21) \quad \nabla \tau = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ -\frac{\kappa}{1+d_\sigma\kappa} & 0 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Finally, let  $v : \omega_{\sigma,1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$  be a smooth enough vector-valued function; similar calculations based on the previous formulas yield:

$$(2.22) \quad \nabla(v \cdot n) \cdot n = \nabla v^T n \cdot n + \nabla n^T v \cdot n = \nabla v n \cdot n,$$

and

$$(2.23) \quad \nabla(v \cdot \tau) \cdot n = \nabla v^T \tau \cdot n + \nabla \tau^T v \cdot n = \nabla v n \cdot \tau + \nabla \tau n \cdot v = \nabla v n \cdot \tau.$$

Likewise,

$$\nabla(v \cdot n) \cdot \tau = (\nabla n^T v + \nabla v^T n) \cdot \tau = \nabla v \tau \cdot n + \frac{\kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} v \cdot \tau,$$

and so:

$$(2.24) \quad \nabla v \tau \cdot n = \nabla(v \cdot n) \cdot \tau - \frac{\kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} v \cdot \tau.$$

Finally,

$$\nabla(v \cdot \tau) \cdot \tau = \nabla \tau^T v \cdot \tau + \nabla v^T \tau \cdot \tau = \nabla v \tau \cdot \tau + \nabla \tau \tau \cdot v = \nabla v \tau \cdot \tau - \frac{\kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} v \cdot n,$$

which yields:

$$(2.25) \quad \nabla v \tau \cdot \tau = \nabla(v \cdot \tau) \cdot \tau + \frac{\kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} v \cdot n.$$

**Remark 2.4.** *Most of the above results actually extend to regions outside the tubular neighborhood  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  of  $\sigma$ . More precisely, the mappings  $d_\sigma$  and  $p_\sigma$  turn out to be differentiable on the whole set  $D \setminus \bar{\Sigma}$  (see again [42, 55, 66]) and all the formulas in this section hold true in there.*

### 2.2.3. Formal proof of [Theorem 2.1](#) when $\sigma$ is a closed curve

We now describe how the asymptotic behavior of the potential  $u_\varepsilon$ , solution to (2.4), which has been derived rigorously in [34, 74], can be inferred in a relatively simple manner from heuristic energy considerations. Let us notice that, however formal, this argument can be made rigorous along the lines of our previous work [54], but this goes beyond the scope of the present article. To simplify the presentation, we assume throughout this section that the considered curve  $\sigma$  is closed; see the discussion following [Theorem 2.1](#) about this point.

Introducing the difference  $r_\varepsilon := \frac{1}{\varepsilon}(u_\varepsilon - u_0) \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$ , we aim to prove that, as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ ,  $r_\varepsilon$  converges to the function  $u_1$  defined in (2.5). We proceed in three steps.

*Step 1:* We represent the error  $r_\varepsilon(x)$  at points  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$  in terms of the [Green's function](#)  $N(x, y)$  and the values of  $r_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$ . To this end, a simple calculation reveals that  $r_\varepsilon$  is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the following problem:

$$\begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_\varepsilon \nabla r_\varepsilon) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \operatorname{div}(\mathbb{1}_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}}(\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0) & \text{in } D, \\ r_\varepsilon = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial r_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \bar{\Gamma}_D, \end{cases}$$

where  $\gamma_\varepsilon$  is defined in (2.4) and  $\mathbb{1}_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}}$  is the characteristic function of  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$ . The variational form of this equation is:

$$(2.26) \quad \forall v \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D), \quad \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon \nabla r_\varepsilon \cdot \nabla v \, dx = -\frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla v \, dx.$$

Let  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$  be a fixed point; it follows again from elliptic regularity that  $r_\varepsilon$  is smooth in a neighborhood of  $x$  for  $\varepsilon > 0$  small enough. Using the definition (2.9) of the [Green's function](#)  $N(x, y)$ , which holds in the sense of distributions, we obtain:

$$(2.27) \quad \begin{aligned} r_\varepsilon(x) &= \int_D \operatorname{div}_y(\gamma_0(y) \nabla_y N(x, y)) r_\varepsilon(y) \, dy, \\ &= - \int_D \gamma_0(y) \nabla r_\varepsilon(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy, \\ &= - \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon(y) \nabla r_\varepsilon(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy + \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \nabla r_\varepsilon(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy. \end{aligned}$$

In order to rewrite the first integral in the above right-hand side, we wish to insert  $y \mapsto N(x, y)$  as test function in the variational formulation (2.26) for  $r_\varepsilon$ . Unfortunately, this is not directly possible since  $N(x, \cdot)$  is not a function in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$ . More precisely, it follows from (2.10) to (2.12) that  $N(x, y)$  is in  $W^{1,1}(D)$  and that it belongs to  $H^1(D \setminus \bar{\mathcal{V}})$ , where  $\mathcal{V}$  is an arbitrary open neighborhood of  $x$ . To achieve our

purpose nonetheless, we argue as in [44]: since  $x \notin \sigma$ , for a fixed and small enough  $\varepsilon$ , there exists an open neighborhood  $\mathcal{V} \subset D$  of  $x$  such that:

$$\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} \Subset D \setminus \bar{\mathcal{V}},$$

and a sequence of functions  $v_k \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  satisfying:

$$v_k \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D), \quad v_k(y) = N(x, y) \text{ for } y \in D \setminus \bar{\mathcal{V}}, \text{ and } v_k(y) \xrightarrow{k \rightarrow 0} N(x, y) \text{ in } W^{1,1}(D).$$

We may now use  $v = v_k$  in (2.26) and take limits in the resulting expression because  $r_\varepsilon$  is smooth on  $\mathcal{V}$ . This yields:

$$\int_D \gamma_\varepsilon(y) \nabla r_\varepsilon(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy = -\frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \nabla u_0(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy;$$

combining this with (2.27) finally results in:

$$(2.28) \quad r_\varepsilon(x) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \nabla u_0(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \nabla r_\varepsilon(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy,$$

which is the desired representation formula for  $r_\varepsilon(x)$ .

*Step 2: We identify the behavior of the rescaled error inside the inclusion set  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$ .* This is the part where our derivation becomes formal. Let us introduce the mapping  $m_\varepsilon : \omega_{\sigma,1} \rightarrow \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  defined by:

$$(2.29) \quad \forall x \in \omega_{\sigma,1}, \quad m_\varepsilon(x) = p_\sigma(x) + \varepsilon d_\sigma(x) n(p_\sigma(x)).$$

Using the material in Section 2.2.2, the derivative of  $m_\varepsilon$  reads, in the local basis  $(\tau(x), n(x))$  of  $\mathbb{R}^2$ :

$$(2.30) \quad \nabla m_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1+\varepsilon d_\sigma(x) \kappa(x)}{1+d_\sigma(x) \kappa(x)} & 0 \\ 0 & \varepsilon \end{pmatrix}.$$

We now seek the limiting behavior of the rescaled error  $s_\varepsilon := r_\varepsilon \circ m_\varepsilon$  inside the unit inclusion set  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$ ; this quantity will show up in the course of the third step below.

To this end, applying the classical Lax-Milgram theory to the variational problem (2.26) allows to characterize  $r_\varepsilon$  as the unique solution to the following minimization problem:

$$(2.31) \quad \min_{u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)} E_\varepsilon(u), \quad \text{where } E_\varepsilon(u) := \frac{1}{2} \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon |\nabla u|^2 \, dx + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla u \, dx.$$

Our strategy now outlines as follows: we construct an equivalent minimization problem from (2.31), which involves both scales  $(r_\varepsilon, s_\varepsilon)$  of the problem. The minimized objective  $F_\varepsilon(u, v)$  depends on functions  $u$  which are defined ‘‘far’’ from  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  and functions  $v$  defined on the rescaled inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$ . We then obtain information about the limiting behavior  $v$  of  $s_\varepsilon$  from the intuition that it should minimize the leading order terms of  $F_\varepsilon(u, v)$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

More precisely, we transform the integrals on  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  in (2.31) into integrals posed over  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  by means of a change of variables via the mapping  $m_\varepsilon$ : the couple  $(r_\varepsilon, s_\varepsilon)$  is then the solution to the two-scale minimization problem:

$$(2.32) \quad \min_{(u,v) \in V_\varepsilon} F_\varepsilon(u, v),$$

where the space  $V_\varepsilon$  is defined by:

$$V_\varepsilon = \left\{ (u, v) \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D) \times H^1(\omega_{\sigma,1}), \quad \forall x \in \sigma, \quad \begin{cases} v(x + n(x)) = u(x + \varepsilon n(x)) \\ v(x - n(x)) = u(x - \varepsilon n(x)) \end{cases} \right\},$$

and the two-scale energy  $F_\varepsilon(u, v)$  reads:

$$\begin{aligned} F_\varepsilon(u, v) := & \frac{1}{2} \int_{D \setminus \bar{\omega}_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} \gamma_0 |\nabla u|^2 \, dx + \frac{1}{2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} (\gamma_1 \circ m_\varepsilon) |\det \nabla m_\varepsilon| (\nabla m_\varepsilon^{-1} \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T}) \nabla v \cdot \nabla v \, dx \\ & + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) |\det \nabla m_\varepsilon| (\nabla u_0) \circ m_\varepsilon \cdot (\nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T} \nabla v) \, dx. \end{aligned}$$

An elementary calculation based on (2.30) yields:

$$\begin{aligned}
F_\varepsilon(u, v) &:= \frac{1}{2} \int_{D \setminus \overline{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}}} \gamma_0 |\nabla u|^2 \, dx + \frac{1}{2\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} (\gamma_1 \circ m_\varepsilon) \left( \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \right) \left( \frac{\partial v}{\partial n} \right)^2 \, dx \\
&+ \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} (\gamma_1 \circ m_\varepsilon) \left( \frac{1 + d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa} \right) \left( \frac{\partial v}{\partial \tau} \right)^2 \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) \left( \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau} \circ m_\varepsilon \right) \frac{\partial v}{\partial \tau} \, dx \\
&+ \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) \left( \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \right) \left( \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} \circ m_\varepsilon \right) \frac{\partial v}{\partial n} \, dx.
\end{aligned}$$

We now expect that the limiting behavior of  $(r_\varepsilon, s_\varepsilon)$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ , which we denote by  $(u, v)$ , should minimize in priority the terms weighted by  $\frac{1}{\varepsilon}$  in the above expression of  $F_\varepsilon(u, v)$ . In other terms, the limiting behavior  $v$  of  $s_\varepsilon$  is the solution to the problem:

$$(2.33) \quad \min_{v \in H^1(\omega_{\sigma, 1})} \tilde{F}(v), \text{ where}$$

$$\tilde{F}(v) := \frac{1}{2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} (\gamma_1 \circ p_\sigma) \left( \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \right) \left( \frac{\partial v}{\partial n} \right)^2 \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ p_\sigma) \left( \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \right) \left( \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} \circ p_\sigma \right) \frac{\partial v}{\partial n} \, dx.$$

Writing down the associated Euler-Lagrange equation, we infer that, for any test function  $\varphi \in H^1(\omega_{\sigma, 1})$ :

$$\int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} (\gamma_1 \circ p_\sigma) \left( \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \right) \frac{\partial v}{\partial n} \frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial n} \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ p_\sigma) \left( \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \right) \left( \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} \circ p_\sigma \right) \frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial n} \, dx = 0.$$

We now extract information about the desired limit function  $v$  from this equation. Applying the coarea formula of Proposition 2.1 and using test functions of the form

$$\varphi(p + tn(p)) = \psi(p)\zeta(t), \quad p \in \sigma, \quad t \in [-1, 1],$$

for arbitrary smooth functions  $\psi \in C^\infty(\sigma)$  and  $\zeta \in C^\infty([-1, 1])$ , we obtain:

$$\int_\sigma \gamma_1(p)\psi(p) \left( \int_{-1}^1 \frac{d}{dt}(v(p + tn(p)))\zeta'(t) \, dt \right) \, d\ell(p) + \int_\sigma (\gamma_1(p) - \gamma_0(p))\psi(p) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n}(p) \left( \int_{-1}^1 \zeta'(t) \, dt \right) \, d\ell(p) = 0.$$

As a result, for any point  $p \in \sigma$ , the function  $(-1, 1) \ni t \mapsto v(p + tn(p))$  is affine (i.e.  $\frac{d^2}{dt^2}(v(p + tn(p))) = 0$ ), and  $\frac{d}{dt}(v(p + tn(p))) = \frac{\partial v}{\partial n}(p + tn(p))$  is the real value given by the relation:

$$\gamma_1(p) \frac{\partial v}{\partial n}(p + tn(p)) + (\gamma_1(p) - \gamma_0(p)) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n}(p) = 0,$$

that is:

$$(2.34) \quad \frac{\partial v}{\partial n}(p + tn(p)) = -\frac{1}{\gamma_1(p)} (\gamma_1(p) - \gamma_0(p)) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n}(p).$$

Note that we have not fully characterized the limiting function  $v$  for  $s_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_{\sigma, 1}$ , but the above information is all that will be needed for our purpose; see Remark 2.5 and Section 5.4 about this point.

*Step 3: We pass to the limit in the representation formula (2.28). A change of variables in (2.28) based on the mapping  $m_\varepsilon$  immediately brings into play the rescaled function  $s_\varepsilon$ :*

$$\begin{aligned}
r_\varepsilon(x) &= \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} |\det \nabla m_\varepsilon| ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) ((\nabla u_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, m_\varepsilon(y)) \, dy \\
&+ \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} |\det \nabla m_\varepsilon| ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T} \nabla s_\varepsilon \cdot \nabla_y N(x, m_\varepsilon(y)) \, dy, \\
&= \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) ((\nabla u_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, m_\varepsilon(y)) \, dy \\
&+ \int_{\omega_{\sigma, 1}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ m_\varepsilon \left( \varepsilon \frac{\partial s_\varepsilon}{\partial \tau} \frac{\partial N}{\partial \tau_y}(x, m_\varepsilon(y)) + \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \frac{\partial s_\varepsilon}{\partial n} \frac{\partial N}{\partial n_y}(x, m_\varepsilon(y)) \right) \, dy.
\end{aligned}$$



Now using the Lebesgue dominated convergence theorem, together with the (formal) convergence of  $s_\varepsilon$  to the function  $v \in H^1(\omega_{\sigma,1})$  partially characterized by (2.34), we obtain:

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} r_\varepsilon(x) &= \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ p_\sigma) ((\nabla u_0) \circ p_\sigma) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, p_\sigma(y)) \, dy \\ &\quad + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ p_\sigma \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \frac{\partial v}{\partial n} \frac{\partial N}{\partial n_y}(x, p_\sigma(y)) \, dy. \end{aligned}$$

Finally, it follows from the coarea formula of Proposition 2.1 and (2.34) that:

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} r_\varepsilon(x) &= 2 \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \nabla u_0(p) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, p) \, d\ell(p) + \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \left( \int_{-1}^1 \frac{\partial v}{\partial n}(p + tn(p)) \, dt \right) \frac{\partial N}{\partial n_y}(x, p) \, d\ell(p), \\ &= 2 \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \nabla u_0(p) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, p) \, d\ell(p) - 2 \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \left( 1 - \frac{\gamma_0(p)}{\gamma_1(p)} \right) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n}(p) \frac{\partial N}{\partial n_y}(x, p) \, d\ell(p), \\ &= 2 \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau}(p) \frac{\partial N}{\partial \tau_y}(x, p) \, d\ell(p) + 2 \int_\sigma \gamma_0(p) \left( 1 - \frac{\gamma_0(p)}{\gamma_1(p)} \right) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n}(p) \frac{\partial N}{\partial n_y}(x, p) \, d\ell(p), \end{aligned}$$

which is the desired expression.

**Remark 2.5.** As we have mentioned, the limiting behavior  $v$  of the rescaled error  $s_\varepsilon$  inside the unit inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  is not completely determined by our analysis; only the normal derivative (2.34) is. The main reason is that the “near field”  $v$  depends on the “far field”  $u$ , i.e. the limiting behavior of the error  $r_\varepsilon$  “far” from  $\sigma$ , in a non trivial way. Actually, injecting the information (2.34) back into the two-scale minimization problem (2.32) and arguing as in [54] (in particular, pursuing the strategy of minimizing only leading order terms as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ ) would provide another minimization problem satisfied by the “far field”  $u$ , which is exactly that associated to the equation (2.15) satisfied by the function  $u_1$  in the expansion (2.5). As we shall see in Section 5.4, a completely different phenomenon occurs in 3d, where the “near field” function  $v$  can be explicitly characterized, independently of the “far field”  $u$ .

### 2.3. Asymptotic expansion of an observable involving the solution to the conductivity equation

In this section, we investigate more precisely the asymptotic behavior of the quantity of interest  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  defined in (2.7) as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ . Let us start with a preliminary lemma.

**Lemma 2.1.** The function  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  is differentiable at  $\varepsilon = 0$  and its derivative reads:

$$(2.35) \quad J'_\sigma(0) = \int_D j'(u_0) u_1 \, dx,$$

where  $u_1$  is defined in (2.5).

*Proof.* Let us first deal with the differentiability of  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  at  $\varepsilon = 0$ ; a simple use of Taylor’s formula yields:

$$\frac{J_\sigma(\varepsilon) - J_\sigma(0)}{\varepsilon} = \int_D \int_0^1 j'(u_0 + t(u_\varepsilon - u_0)) \frac{u_\varepsilon - u_0}{\varepsilon} \, dt \, dx.$$

The previous Theorem 2.1 shows the pointwise convergence of the sequence of functions  $\frac{u_\varepsilon - u_0}{\varepsilon}$ . Now invoking the growth condition (2.8) together with the uniform integrability of the sequence of functions supplied by Lemma B.1, the Vitali convergence theorem (see e.g. [36]) allows to pass to the limit  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$  in the above expression. As a result,  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  is differentiable at  $\varepsilon = 0$ , with derivative (2.35).  $\square$

The formula supplied by Lemma 2.1 is unfortunately difficult to handle, since it involves the function  $u_1$ , which depends on  $\sigma$  either via the integral (2.5) involving the Green’s function  $N(x, y)$ , or in an implicit manner, via the solution  $u_1$  to (2.15) where  $\sigma$  plays the role of a “parameter”. This difficulty is classical in shape optimization, and in optimal control in general, and it can be overcome thanks to the introduction of a suitable adjoint state, which allows to make explicit the dependence of  $J'_\sigma(0)$  on  $\sigma$ .

**Proposition 2.2.** *The derivative  $J'_\sigma(0)$  rewrites:*

$$(2.36) \quad \begin{aligned} J'_\sigma(0) &= 2 \int_\sigma \gamma_0 \left(1 - \frac{\gamma_0}{\gamma_1}\right) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial n} \, d\ell + 2 \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial \tau} \, d\ell, \\ &= \int_\sigma \mathcal{M} \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla p_0 \, d\ell, \end{aligned}$$

where the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}$  is that given in (2.6) and the adjoint state  $p_0 \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  is the unique solution to the equation:

$$(2.37) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla p_0) = -j'(u_0) & \text{in } D, \\ p_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}. \end{cases}$$

*Proof.* Injecting the integral representation (2.5) for  $u_1$  into the formula (2.35) for  $J'_\sigma(0)$ , we obtain:

$$\begin{aligned} J'_\sigma(0) &= \int_D \int_\sigma j'(u_0)(x) \left( 2(\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau_y}(y) \frac{\partial N}{\partial \tau_y}(x, y) + 2 \left( \frac{\gamma_0}{\gamma_1} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \right) (y) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n}(y) \frac{\partial N}{\partial n_y}(x, y) \right) \, d\ell(y) \, dx, \\ &= 2 \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau}(y) \frac{\partial}{\partial \tau_y} \left( \int_D \operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla p_0)(x) N(x, y) \, dx \right) \, d\ell(y) \\ &\quad + 2 \int_\sigma \left( \frac{\gamma_0}{\gamma_1} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \right) (y) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n}(y) \frac{\partial}{\partial n_y} \left( \int_D \operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla p_0)(x) N(x, y) \, dx \right) \, d\ell(y), \end{aligned}$$

where the second line follows from the Fubini theorem and the first line in the definition (2.37) of  $p_0$ .

On the other hand, using the definition (2.9) of the **Green's function**  $N(x, y)$ , and its symmetry with respect to its arguments, it holds, for an arbitrary point  $y \in \sigma$ ,

$$\int_D \operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla p_0)(x) N(x, y) \, dx = p_0(y).$$

Hence,

$$J'_\sigma(0) = 2 \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial \tau} \, d\ell + 2 \int_\sigma \gamma_0 \left(1 - \frac{\gamma_0}{\gamma_1}\right) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial n} \, d\ell.$$

which is the desired formula (2.36).  $\square$

**Remark 2.6.** *Interestingly, (2.36) can be derived from (2.35) by using the system (2.15) for characterizing  $u_1$ , instead of its integral representation (2.5), at least when the curve  $\sigma$  is closed. Indeed, under this assumption, injecting the definition of the adjoint state  $p_0$  into (2.35) and integrating by parts, we obtain:*

$$\begin{aligned} J'_\sigma(0) &= \int_{D \setminus \overline{\sigma}} \operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla p_0) u_1 \, dx, \\ &= - \int_\sigma \gamma_0 \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial n} [u_1] \, d\ell - \int_D \gamma_0 \nabla p_0 \cdot \nabla u_1 \, dx, \\ &= 2 \int_\sigma \gamma_0 \left(1 - \frac{\gamma_0}{\gamma_1}\right) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial n} \, d\ell - \int_D \gamma_0 \nabla p_0 \cdot \nabla u_1 \, dx. \end{aligned}$$

Now using the variational formulation attached to (2.15) (and since  $p_0 \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D) \subset H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D \setminus \sigma)$ ), we get:

$$\begin{aligned} \int_D \gamma_0 \nabla u_1 \cdot \nabla p_0 \, dx &= - \int_\sigma \left[ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial n} \right] p_0 \, d\ell, \\ &= 2 \int_\sigma \frac{\partial}{\partial \tau} \left( (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau} \right) p_0 \, d\ell. \end{aligned}$$

Combining both expressions, and using integration by parts on  $\sigma$  in the last integral of the above right-hand side, we retrieve (2.36).

**Remark 2.7.** *The particular form (2.7) of functionals  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  considered in Proposition 2.2 is only a means to set ideas, and multiple other functionals could be handled in exactly the same way, such as integral quantities involving the trace of the perturbed potential  $u_\varepsilon$  on a fixed region of  $\partial D$ , or “stress-based” criteria based on the gradient  $\nabla u_\varepsilon$ .*

With a little anticipation on [Section 7](#), let us finally comment about the practical interest of this result. The quantities  $u_0$  and  $p_0$  only depend on the “background” configuration, and the structure [\(2.36\)](#) makes it easy to identify a curve  $\sigma$  making the derivative  $J'_\sigma(0)$  negative, indicating that a tubular inclusion with small enough width  $\varepsilon$ , filled by a material with conductivity  $\gamma_1$  “improves” this background configuration, as measured in terms of  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$ . This task is made even easier by the straightforward reformulation of [\(2.36\)](#):

$$J'_\sigma(0) = \int_\sigma P(x, \tau_1(x), \tau_2(x)) d\ell(x),$$

where  $P(x, \cdot, \cdot)$  is the bivariate, homogeneous polynomial of degree two defined for  $x \in \sigma$  by:

$$P(x, \tau_1, \tau_2) = \beta_1(x)\tau_1^2 + \beta_2(x)\tau_1\tau_2 + \beta_3(x)\tau_2^2,$$

with the explicit [expressions](#) of the coefficients:

$$\beta_1 = 2(\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial x_1} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial x_1} + 2\gamma_0 \left(1 - \frac{\gamma_0}{\gamma_1}\right) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial x_2} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial x_2}, \quad \beta_2 = \frac{2}{\gamma_1} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)^2 \left( \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial x_1} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial x_2} + \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial x_2} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial x_1} \right),$$

and

$$\beta_3 = 2\gamma_0 \left(1 - \frac{\gamma_0}{\gamma_1}\right) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial x_1} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial x_1} + 2(\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial x_2} \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial x_2},$$

where the dependence with respect to  $x$  is omitted for brevity.

### 3. THIN TUBULAR INHOMOGENEITIES IN THE CONTEXT OF THE 2D LINEAR ELASTICITY SYSTEM

In this section, we examine the effect of thin tubular inhomogeneities inside a background elastic medium. Up to an increased level of technicality, our analyses are very close in spirit to those conducted in [Section 2](#), in the context of the 2d conductivity equation. In order to emphasize the parallel between both situations, we reuse the notations in there insofar as possible.

#### 3.1. Presentation of the 2d linear elasticity setting and statement of the main results

##### 3.1.1. The background and perturbed linearized elasticity systems

In the present context, the bounded and Lipschitz domain  $D \subset \mathbb{R}^2$  represents a structure which is clamped on a subset  $\Gamma_D$  of its boundary  $\partial D$ ; traction loads  $g : \Gamma_N \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$  are applied on a disjoint subset  $\Gamma_N$  of  $\partial D$ , and body forces  $f : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$  are assumed. The structure is filled with an isotropic, linearly elastic material with inhomogeneous, smooth Hooke’s tensor  $A_0(x)$ : for any element  $e$  in the set  $\mathcal{S}_2(\mathbb{R})$  of symmetric  $2 \times 2$  matrices,

$$(3.1) \quad A_0(x)e = 2\mu_0(x)e + \lambda_0(x)\text{tr}(e)\mathbf{I},$$

where the Lamé coefficients  $\mu_0$  and  $\lambda_0$  belong to  $\mathcal{C}^\infty(\overline{D})$  and satisfy in addition:

$$(3.2) \quad \forall x \in D, \quad \gamma_- \leq \mu_0(x) \leq \gamma_+, \quad \text{and} \quad \gamma_- \leq \lambda_0(x) + \mu_0(x) \leq \gamma_+,$$

for some positive constants  $0 < \gamma_- < \gamma_+$ .

The displacement field  $u_0 \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^2$  in the above situation is the unique solution to the system:

$$(3.3) \quad \begin{cases} -\text{div}(A_0 e(u_0)) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ A_0 e(u_0) n = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ A_0 e(u_0) n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}), \end{cases}$$

where  $e(u) := \frac{1}{2}(\nabla u + \nabla u^T)$  is the strain tensor associated to a vector field  $u : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$ . Throughout the sequel, we assume smooth enough data  $f, g$ ; elliptic regularity then implies that the background displacement  $u_0$  is smooth in the interior of  $D$ .

We now consider the situation where the medium  $A_0$  is perturbed by a thin tubular inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  of the form [\(2.3\)](#), filled by another elastic material with smooth, inhomogeneous Hooke’s law  $A_1(x)$ , whose

coefficients  $\lambda_1, \mu_1 \in C^\infty(\overline{D})$  also satisfy (3.2). The perturbed elastic displacement  $u_\varepsilon \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^2$  is then characterized by:

$$(3.4) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon)) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_\varepsilon = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon)n = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon)n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}), \end{cases} \quad \text{where } A_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{cases} A_1(x) & \text{if } x \in \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}, \\ A_0(x) & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

### 3.1.2. The Green's function of the linear elasticity system

Like in Section 2, our goal is to obtain an asymptotic expansion for the perturbed displacement field  $u_\varepsilon$  (and a related quantity of interest) of the form:

$$u_\varepsilon = u_0 + \varepsilon u_1 + o(\varepsilon),$$

where the first-order term  $u_1$  has yet to be identified. The precise statement of the result involves, again, the Green's function  $N(x, y)$  of the background operator in (3.3). Here,  $N(x, y)$  is defined for  $x \neq y \in D$  as a  $2 \times 2$  matrix; for  $x \in D$  and  $j = 1, 2$ , its  $j^{\text{th}}$  column vector  $y \mapsto N_j(x, y)$  is the solution to:

$$(3.5) \quad \begin{cases} \operatorname{div}_y(A_0(y)e_y(N_j(x, y))) = \delta_{y=x}\xi_j & \text{in } D, \\ A_0(y)e_y(N_j(x, y))n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}, \\ N_j(x, y) = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \end{cases}$$

where  $\xi_j$  is the  $j^{\text{th}}$  coordinate vector of  $\mathbb{R}^2$ .

The Green's function  $N(x, y)$  is naturally related to the (modified) fundamental solution of the linearized elasticity operator in the free space – the so-called Kelvin matrix  $\Gamma_{ij}(x, y)$ , given by:

$$\Gamma_{ij}(x, y) = \frac{\alpha_\Gamma(x)}{2\pi} \log|x - y|\delta_{ij} - \frac{\beta_\Gamma(x)}{2\pi} \frac{(x_i - y_i)(x_j - y_j)}{|x - y|^2}, \quad x \neq y \in \mathbb{R}^2, \quad i, j = 1, 2,$$

where

$$(3.6) \quad \alpha_\Gamma := \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1}{\mu_0} + \frac{1}{2\mu_0 + \lambda_0} \right) \quad \text{and} \quad \beta_\Gamma := \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1}{\mu_0} - \frac{1}{2\mu_0 + \lambda_0} \right);$$

see [19, 70, 83] for properties of this matrix. More precisely, it holds

$$N(x, y) = \Gamma(x, y) + R(x, y),$$

where the remainder  $R(x, y)$  is “smooth enough” – it satisfies (2.12), as in the case of the 2d conductivity equation.

Again, the structure of the sought expansion of the perturbed displacement  $u_\varepsilon$  (see Theorem 3.1 below) builds upon the layer potential operators associated to the base curve  $\sigma$ . In this context, we introduce the (vector-valued) single layer potential  $\mathcal{S}_\sigma\varphi$  associated to a (vector-valued) density function  $\varphi \in C^{0,l}(\sigma)^2$  ( $0 < l < 1$ ):

$$\forall x \in D \setminus \sigma, \quad \mathcal{S}_\sigma\varphi(x) = \int_\sigma N(x, y)\varphi(y) \, ds(y),$$

and the double layer potential  $\mathcal{D}_\sigma\varphi$  of  $\varphi$  is:

$$\forall x \in D \setminus \sigma, \quad \mathcal{D}_\sigma\varphi(x) = \int_\sigma (A_0 e_y(N(x, y))n(y))\varphi(y) \, ds(y).$$

In the above formula,  $(A_0 e_y(N(x, y))n(y))$  is by definition the  $2 \times 2$  matrix where the conormal derivative operator  $A_0 e_y(\cdot)n$  is applied row-wise. Explicitly, using Cartesian coordinates:

$$(\mathcal{D}_\sigma\varphi(x))_m = \int_\sigma \left( \lambda_0 \left( \sum_{i=1}^d \frac{\partial N_{mi}}{\partial y_i}(x, y) \right) \varphi \cdot n + \mu_0 \sum_{i,j=1}^d \left( \frac{\partial N_{mi}}{\partial y_j}(x, y) + \frac{\partial N_{mj}}{\partial y_i}(x, y) \right) n_i \varphi_j \right) ds(y);$$

see [19] about these matters.

The jump relations for the single- and double-layer potentials read, in the present context:

$$(3.7) \quad [\mathcal{S}_\sigma\varphi] = 0, \quad [A_0 e(\mathcal{S}_\sigma\varphi)n] = \varphi, \quad [\mathcal{D}_\sigma\varphi] = -\varphi \quad \text{and} \quad [A_0 e(\mathcal{D}_\sigma\varphi)n] = 0 \quad \text{on } \sigma.$$

**Remark 3.1.** *Again, the above considerations extend to the three-dimensional case, up to the different definition of the Kelvin matrix:*

$$\Gamma_{ij}(x, y) = -\frac{\alpha_\Gamma(x)}{4\pi} \frac{1}{|x-y|} \delta_{ij} - \frac{\beta_\Gamma(x)}{4\pi} \frac{(x_i - y_i)(x_j - y_j)}{|x-y|^3}, \quad i, j = 1, 2, 3,$$

where  $\alpha_\Gamma$  and  $\beta_\Gamma$  are still given by (3.6).

### 3.1.3. Statement of the asymptotic expansion of the displacement $u_\varepsilon$

The asymptotic behavior of the displacement  $u_\varepsilon$  as the thickness  $\varepsilon$  of the ligament  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  vanishes is described in the following theorem, whose rigorous proof can be found in [33].

**Theorem 3.1.** *For an arbitrary point  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$ , the following asymptotic expansion holds:*

$$(3.8) \quad u_\varepsilon(x) = u_0(x) + \varepsilon u_1(x) + o(\varepsilon), \quad \text{where } u_1(x) = \int_\sigma \mathcal{M}(y) e(u_0) : e_y(N(x, y)) \, d\ell(y),$$

and the  $o(\varepsilon)$  is uniform when  $x$  is confined to a compact subset  $K \subset D \setminus \sigma$ . The polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}(y)$  reads, for any symmetric  $2 \times 2$  matrix  $e \in \mathcal{S}_2(\mathbb{R})$ :

$$\mathcal{M}(y)e = \alpha_T(y) \text{tr}(e) \mathbf{I} + \beta_T(y) e + \gamma_T(y) (e\tau \cdot \tau) \tau \otimes \tau + \delta_T(y) (en \cdot n) n \otimes n,$$

where the coefficients  $\alpha_T, \beta_T, \gamma_T$  and  $\delta_T$  are given by:

$$\alpha_T = 2(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \frac{\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0}{\lambda_1 + 2\mu_1}, \quad \beta_T = 4(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1},$$

and

$$\gamma_T = 4(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \left( \frac{2\lambda_1 + 2\mu_1 - \lambda_0}{\lambda_1 + 2\mu_1} - \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} \right), \quad \delta_T = 4(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \frac{\mu_1 \lambda_0 - \mu_0 \lambda_1}{\mu_1 (\lambda_1 + 2\mu_1)}.$$

One comment is in order about the notation employed in (3.8):  $\mathcal{M}(y)e(u_0) : e_y(N(x, y))$  is the vector field with components:

$$(\mathcal{M}(y)e(u_0) : e(N(x, y)))_j = \mathcal{M}(y)e(u_0) : e_y(N_j(x, y)), \quad j = 1, 2;$$

i.e. the  $j^{\text{th}}$  component of  $\mathcal{M}(y)e(u_0) : e_y(N(x, y))$  is the Frobenius inner product between the strain tensors of  $u_0$  and the  $j^{\text{th}}$  column of the [Green's function](#).

Equivalently, using the jump relations (3.7) for the single and double layer potential operators, the first-order term  $u_1$  in the above expansion can be seen as the solution to the system:

$$(3.9) \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{ll} -\text{div}(A_0 e(u_1)) = 0 & \text{in } D \setminus \sigma, \\ u_1 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ A_0 e(u_1) n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}, \\ [u_1 \cdot \tau] = -4 \left( 1 - \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} \right) e(u_0)_{\tau n}(x) & \text{on } \sigma, \\ [u_1 \cdot n] = -2 \left( 1 - \frac{2\mu_0 + \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \right) e(u_0)_{nn}(x) - 2 \left( \frac{\lambda_1 - \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \right) e(u_0)_{\tau\tau}(x) & \text{on } \sigma, \\ [A_0 e(u_1) n] \cdot \tau = -2 \frac{\partial a}{\partial \tau}(x) & \text{on } \sigma, \\ [A_0 e(u_1) n] \cdot n = 2\kappa a(x) & \text{on } \sigma, \end{array} \right.$$

where the scalar field  $a : \sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is defined by:

$$a = \left( 4\mu_1 \frac{\mu_1 - \mu_0 + \lambda_1}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} - 2 \frac{\mu_0 \lambda_1 - \mu_1 \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \right) e(u_0)_{\tau\tau} + 2 \left( \frac{\mu_0 \lambda_1 - \mu_1 \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \right) e(u_0)_{nn}.$$

Again, [this solution is “variational” and it belongs to the space  \$H\_{\Gamma\_D}^1\(D \setminus \sigma\)^2\$](#)  when  $\sigma$  is a closed curve; when  $\sigma$  is open, the functional setting is a little more involved, and similar to that outlined in [Section 2.2.1](#) in the case of the conductivity equation. We do not elaborate on these issues, since they are not needed in the [sequel](#).

### 3.2. Formal derivation of the asymptotic expansion of $u_\varepsilon$ when $\sigma$ is a closed curve

In this section, we show how the asymptotic expansion (3.8), which was rigorously established in [33], can be derived from a simple adaptation of the heuristic energy argument exposed in Section 2.2.3. Still under the assumption that  $\sigma$  is closed, we follow the same trail as in there, and for this reason, we only sketch the calculation.

Let us introduce the difference  $r_\varepsilon := \frac{1}{\varepsilon}(u_\varepsilon - u_0) \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^2$ , which is the solution to the following variational problem:

$$(3.10) \quad \forall v \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^2, \quad \int_D A_\varepsilon e(r_\varepsilon) : e(v) \, dx = -\frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)e(u_0) : e(v) \, dx.$$

Equivalently,  $r_\varepsilon$  is the unique solution to the minimization problem:

$$(3.11) \quad \min_{u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^2} E_\varepsilon(u), \quad \text{where } E_\varepsilon(u) := \frac{1}{2} \int_D A_\varepsilon e(u) : e(u) \, dx + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)e(u_0) : e(u) \, dx.$$

Like in Section 2.2.3, we proceed in three steps.

*Step 1:* We establish a representation formula for the error  $r_\varepsilon(x)$  at points  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$  in terms of the Green's function  $N(x, y)$  in (3.5) and the values of  $r_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$ . A calculation analogous to (2.28) yields, for either component  $j = 1, 2$  of the error  $r_\varepsilon(x)$ :

$$\begin{aligned} r_{\varepsilon,j}(x) &= \int_D \operatorname{div}_y (A_0(y)e_y(N_j(x, y))) \cdot r_\varepsilon(y) \, dy, \\ &= - \int_D A_0(y)e(r_\varepsilon)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy, \\ &= - \int_D A_\varepsilon(y)e(r_\varepsilon)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)(y)e(r_\varepsilon)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy. \end{aligned}$$

Now repeating the argument used in the first step of our derivation in Section 2.2.3, we may “insert”  $y \mapsto N_j(x, y)$  as test function in the variational formulation (3.10) for  $r_\varepsilon$ . The first integral in the above right-hand side then rewrites:

$$\int_D A_\varepsilon(y)e(r_\varepsilon)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy = -\frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)(y)e(u_0)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy,$$

and so:

$$(3.12) \quad r_{\varepsilon,j}(x) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)(y)e(u_0)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)(y)e(r_\varepsilon)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy,$$

which is the desired representation formula.

*Step 2:* We examine the limiting behavior of the rescaled error  $s_\varepsilon := r_\varepsilon \circ m_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$ . To this end, we construct an equivalent two-scale minimization counterpart for the problem (3.15), satisfied by the couple  $(r_\varepsilon, s_\varepsilon)$ , thanks to a rescaling via the mapping  $m_\varepsilon$  in (2.29) and (2.30); we then simplify the involved energy functional by retaining only the leading order terms as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

Before we do so, let us recall the following elementary fact from calculus: if  $\varphi : \mathcal{V} \rightarrow \mathcal{U}$  is a smooth diffeomorphism between two open sets  $\mathcal{V}, \mathcal{U} \subset \mathbb{R}^2$  and  $u : \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$  is a smooth vector field, then

$$e(u) \circ \varphi = \frac{1}{2} (\nabla(u \circ \varphi) \nabla \varphi^{-1} + \nabla \varphi^{-T} \nabla(u \circ \varphi)^T), \quad \text{and } (\operatorname{div} u) \circ \varphi = \operatorname{tr}(\nabla(u \circ \varphi) \nabla \varphi^{-1}).$$

Hence, a change of variables yields, for an arbitrary vector field  $u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^2$ :

$$\begin{aligned} &\int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} A_1 e(u) : e(u) \, dx = \\ &\int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} |\det \nabla m_\varepsilon| \left( 2\mu_1 \frac{1}{2} (\nabla v \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-1} + \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T} \nabla v^T) : \frac{1}{2} (\nabla v \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-1} + \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T} \nabla v^T) + \lambda_1 \operatorname{tr}(\nabla v \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-1})^2 \right) \, dx, \end{aligned}$$

where we have denoted  $v = u \circ m_\varepsilon$ . After some calculation, this rewrites:

$$(3.13) \quad \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} A_1 e(u) : e(u) \, dx = \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2\mu_1 \varepsilon \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \left( \left( \frac{1 + d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa} \right)^2 (\nabla v \tau \cdot \tau)^2 + \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} (\nabla v n \cdot n)^2 + \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla v n \cdot \tau + \frac{1 + d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa} \nabla v \tau \cdot n \right)^2 \right) dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \lambda_1 \varepsilon \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \left( \frac{1 + d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa} \nabla v \tau \cdot \tau + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla v n \cdot n \right)^2 dx.$$

By the same token, we also get:

$$(3.14) \quad \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0) e(u_0) : e(u) \, dx = \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \varepsilon \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \left( \frac{1 + d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa} ((\nabla u_0 \circ m_\varepsilon) \tau \cdot \tau) (\nabla v \tau \cdot \tau) \right) dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \varepsilon \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \left( \frac{1}{\varepsilon} ((\nabla u_0 \circ m_\varepsilon) n \cdot n) (\nabla v n \cdot n) \right) dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \varepsilon \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \left( (e(u_0)_{\tau n} \circ m_\varepsilon) \left( \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla v n \cdot \tau + \frac{1 + d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa} \nabla v \tau \cdot n \right) \right) dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \varepsilon \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((\operatorname{div} u_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) \left( \frac{1 + d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa} \nabla v \tau \cdot \tau + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla v n \cdot n \right) dx.$$

Collecting (3.13) and (3.14), the couple  $(r_\varepsilon, s_\varepsilon)$  is the solution to the following two-scale minimization problem:

$$(3.15) \quad \min_{(u,v) \in V_\varepsilon} F_\varepsilon(u, v), \text{ where } F_\varepsilon(u, v) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon} F_\varepsilon^1(u, v) + F_\varepsilon^2(u, v),$$

and we have denoted

$$(3.16) \quad F_\varepsilon^1(u, v) := \frac{1}{2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((2\mu_1 + \lambda_1) (\nabla v n \cdot n)^2 + \mu_1 (\nabla v n \cdot \tau)^2) \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} (((\nabla u_0 \circ m_\varepsilon) n \cdot n) (\nabla v n \cdot n)) \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} (e(u_0)_{\tau n} \circ m_\varepsilon) (\nabla v n \cdot \tau) \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((\operatorname{div} u_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) (\nabla v n \cdot n) \, dx.$$

The quantity  $F_\varepsilon^2(u, v)$  in (3.15) is made of terms whose coefficients are of order  $\mathcal{O}(1)$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ , and its explicit expression is not needed in the following. The functional space  $V_\varepsilon$  is defined by:

$$V_\varepsilon := \left\{ (u, v) \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^2 \times H^1(\omega_1)^2, \forall x \in \sigma, \begin{cases} u(x + \varepsilon n(x)) = v(x + n(x)) \\ u(x - \varepsilon n(x)) = v(x - n(x)) \end{cases} \right\}.$$

We now obtain information about the limiting behavior  $v \in H^1(\omega_{\sigma,1})^2$  of  $s_\varepsilon$  by relying on the intuition that  $v$  should minimize the leading order terms in the formulation (3.15), so that it actually solves the problem:

$$(3.17) \quad \min_{v \in H^1(\omega_{\sigma,1})^2} \tilde{F}(v), \text{ where } \tilde{F}(v) := \frac{1}{2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((2\mu_1 + \lambda_1) (\nabla v n \cdot n)^2 + \mu_1 (\nabla v n \cdot \tau)^2) \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((\nabla u_0 \circ p_\sigma) n \cdot n) (\nabla v n \cdot n) \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} (e(u_0)_{\tau n} \circ p_\sigma) (\nabla v n \cdot \tau) \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((\operatorname{div} u_0) \circ p_\sigma) (\nabla v n \cdot n) \, dx.$$

As in Section 2.2.3, we extract the information needed for our purpose about  $v$  by writing down the Euler-Lagrange equations for (3.17).

Using at first test functions of the form

$$\forall p \in \sigma, t \in (-1, 1), \varphi(p + tn(p)) = \zeta(t)\psi(p)\tau(p),$$

where  $\psi \in \mathcal{C}^\infty(\sigma)$  and  $\zeta \in \mathcal{C}^\infty([-1, 1])$  are arbitrary, and the coarea formula of [Proposition 2.1](#), we obtain:

$$\int_\sigma \mu_1 \psi \left( \int_{-1}^1 \frac{d}{dt} ((v \cdot \tau)(p + tn(p))) \zeta'(t) dt \right) d\ell(p) + \int_\sigma 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) e(u_0)_{\tau n} \psi \left( \int_{-1}^1 \zeta'(t) dt \right) d\ell(p) = 0.$$

Here, we recall from [\(2.22\)](#) to [\(2.25\)](#) that for a sufficiently smooth vector-valued function  $v : \mathbb{R}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$ , it holds:

$$(3.18) \quad \nabla v n \cdot n = \nabla(v \cdot n) \cdot n \text{ and } \nabla v n \cdot \tau = \nabla(v \cdot \tau) \cdot n.$$

Taking now  $\zeta$  with compact support in  $(-1, 1)$ , we see at once that  $t \mapsto (v \cdot \tau)(p + tn(p))$  is an affine function. Using then arbitrary functions  $\zeta \in \mathcal{C}^\infty([-1, 1])$ , it follows that:

$$\mu_1(p) \frac{d}{dt} ((v \cdot \tau)(p + tn(p))) + 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) e(u_0)_{\tau n}(p) = 0,$$

and so:

$$(3.19) \quad \frac{\partial}{\partial n} (v \cdot \tau)(p + tn(p)) = \left( -2 \left( 1 - \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} \right) e(u_0)_{\tau n} \right) (p).$$

Now writing down the Euler-Lagrange equation for [\(3.17\)](#) with test functions  $\varphi \in H^1(\omega_{\sigma,1})^2$  of the form

$$\forall p \in \sigma, t \in (-1, 1), \varphi(p + tn(p)) = \zeta(t)\psi(p)n(p),$$

we obtain similarly:

$$(3.20) \quad \frac{\partial}{\partial n} (v \cdot n)(p + tn(p)) = \left( -\frac{2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} e(u_0)_{nn} - \frac{\lambda_1 - \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} (e(u_0)_{\tau\tau} + e(u_0)_{nn}) \right) (p),$$

which is the needed information for our purpose.

*Step 3:* We pass to the limit in the representation formula [\(3.12\)](#). Using again a change of variables via the mapping  $m_\varepsilon$  in [\(3.12\)](#), we obtain:

$$\begin{aligned} r_{\varepsilon,j}(x) &= \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} |\det \nabla m_\varepsilon| ((A_1 - A_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) (e(u_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) : (e_y(N_j)(x, m_\varepsilon(y))) dy \\ &\quad + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} |\det \nabla m_\varepsilon| (2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) \frac{1}{2} (\nabla s_\varepsilon \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-1} + \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T} \nabla s_\varepsilon^{-T}) : (e_y(N_j)(x, m_\varepsilon(y))) dy \\ &\quad + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} |\det \nabla m_\varepsilon| ((\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) \text{tr}(\nabla s_\varepsilon \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-1}) (\text{div}_y N_j)(x, m_\varepsilon(y)) dy \\ &=: I_\varepsilon^1 + I_\varepsilon^2 + I_\varepsilon^3, \end{aligned}$$

with obvious notations.

A simple calculation based on [\(2.30\)](#) now yields:

$$I_\varepsilon^1 = \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((A_1 - A_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) (e(u_0) \circ m_\varepsilon) : (e_y(N_j)(x, m_\varepsilon(y))) dy,$$

and so, taking limits and using the coarea formula of [Proposition 2.1](#):

$$(3.21) \quad \begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} I_\varepsilon^1 &= \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{1}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} ((A_1 - A_0) \circ p_\sigma) (e(u_0) \circ p_\sigma) : (e_y(N_j)(x, p_\sigma(y))) dy, \\ &= 2 \int_\sigma (A_1 - A_0) e(u_0) : e_y(N_j(x, p)) d\ell(p). \end{aligned}$$

Note that, in the above [integrand](#), as often in the following, we omit the mention to the integration point  $p$  when the latter is obvious, to keep expressions simple insofar as possible.



Likewise, it comes:

$$I_\varepsilon^2 = \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \circ m_\varepsilon \left( \varepsilon(\nabla s_\varepsilon \tau \cdot \tau)(e_y(N_j)(x, m_\varepsilon(y))\tau \cdot \tau) + \left( \varepsilon \nabla s_\varepsilon \tau \cdot n + \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \nabla s_\varepsilon n \cdot \tau \right) (e_y(N_j)(x, m_\varepsilon(y))\tau \cdot n) + \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} (\nabla s_\varepsilon n \cdot n)(e_y(N_j)(x, m_\varepsilon(y))n \cdot n) \right) dy,$$

so that, using again (3.18) and the convergence of  $s_\varepsilon$  to the function  $v$  satisfying (3.19) and (3.20) identified during the second step, we obtain:

$$(3.22) \quad \begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} I_\varepsilon^2 &= \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \circ p_\sigma}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \left( \frac{\partial}{\partial n}(v \cdot \tau)(e_y(N_j)(x, p_\sigma(y))\tau \cdot n) + \frac{\partial}{\partial n}(v \cdot n)(e_y(N_j)(x, p_\sigma(y))n \cdot n) \right) dy, \\ &= 2 \int_\sigma 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) \left( \frac{\partial}{\partial n}(v \cdot \tau)(e_y(N_j)(x, p))\tau \cdot n) + \frac{\partial}{\partial n}(v \cdot n)(e_y(N_j)(x, p))n \cdot n) d\ell(p) \end{aligned}$$

Finally, by the same token,

$$I_\varepsilon^3 = \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \circ m_\varepsilon \left( \varepsilon \nabla s_\varepsilon \tau \cdot \tau + \frac{1 + \varepsilon d_\sigma \kappa}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \nabla s_\varepsilon n \cdot n \right) (\operatorname{div}_y(N_j)(x, m_\varepsilon(y))) dy,$$

and so:

$$(3.23) \quad \begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} I_\varepsilon^3 &= \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \circ p_\sigma}{1 + d_\sigma \kappa} \frac{\partial}{\partial n}(v \cdot n)(\operatorname{div}_y(N_j)(x, p_\sigma(y))) dy, \\ &= 2 \int_\sigma (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) \frac{\partial}{\partial n}(v \cdot n)(\operatorname{div}_y(N_j)(x, p)) d\ell(p) \end{aligned}$$

Putting (3.21) to (3.23) together, and using the explicit expressions (3.19) and (3.20) for the derivatives  $\frac{\partial}{\partial n}(v \cdot \tau)$  and  $\frac{\partial}{\partial n}(v \cdot n)$ , a simple, albeit tedious calculation yields the desired asymptotic expansion (3.8).

### 3.3. Derivative of a quantity of interest depending on the perturbed displacement $u_\varepsilon$

In this section, we use the asymptotic expansion of  $u_\varepsilon$  obtained in Theorem 3.1 to appraise the limiting behavior of a function  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  of the form:

$$J_\sigma(\varepsilon) = \int_D j(u_\varepsilon) dx,$$

where  $j : \mathbb{R}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is a given smooth function, satisfying the growth conditions (2.8).

The result of interest is the next proposition; we omit the proof, since the arguments developed in Section 2.3 in the context of the 2d conductivity equation can be applied in an analogous way.

**Proposition 3.1.** *The function  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  is differentiable at 0, and its derivative reads:*

$$(3.24) \quad \begin{aligned} J'_\sigma(0) &= \int_\sigma \mathcal{M}e(p_0) : e(u_0) d\ell, \\ &= \int_\sigma \frac{2}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \left( 4\mu_1(\mu_1 - \mu_0 + \lambda_1) - 2(\mu_0\lambda_1 + \mu_1\lambda_0) + 2\lambda_0(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \right) e(p_0)_{\tau\tau} e(u_0)_{\tau\tau} d\ell \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma 2(2\mu_0 + \lambda_0) \left( \frac{\lambda_1 - \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \right) \left( e(p_0)_{\tau\tau} e(u_0)_{nn} + e(p_0)_{nn} e(u_0)_{\tau\tau} \right) d\ell \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma 8\mu_0 \left( 1 - \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} \right) e(p_0)_{n\tau} e(u_0)_{n\tau} ds + \int_\sigma 2(2\mu_0 + \lambda_0) \left( 1 - \frac{2\mu_0 + \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \right) e(p_0)_{nn} e(u_0)_{nn} d\ell, \end{aligned}$$

where  $\mathcal{M}$  is the polarization tensor defined in the statement of Theorem 3.1, and the adjoint state  $p_0$  is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^2$  to the system:

$$(3.25) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(A_0 e(p_0)) = -j'(u_0) & \text{in } D, \\ p_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ A_0 e(p_0)n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}. \end{cases}$$

As in the conductivity case detailed in Section 2.3, the derivative (3.24) can be rewritten in a way which is easier to exploit in the context of shape and topology optimization:

$$J'_\sigma(0) = \int_\sigma P(x, \tau_1(x), \tau_2(x)) \, d\ell(x),$$

where, for a given point  $x$ ,  $P(x, \cdot, \cdot)$  is the homogeneous polynomial of degree 4 given by:

$$P(x, \tau_1, \tau_2) = \beta_1(x)\tau_1^4 + \beta_2(x)\tau_1^3\tau_2 + \beta_3(x)\tau_1^2\tau_2^2 + \beta_4(x)\tau_1\tau_2^3 + \beta_5(x)\tau_2^4.$$

Using the shortcuts  $e \equiv e(u_0)$  and  $f \equiv e(p_0)$  (in which the dependence with respect to the point  $x$  is also omitted for brevity), the coefficients  $\beta_i$ ,  $i = 1, \dots, 5$  read:

$$\beta_1 = \alpha_1 e_{11} f_{11} + \alpha_2 (e_{22} f_{11} + e_{11} f_{22}) + \alpha_3 e_{12} f_{12} + \alpha_4 e_{22} f_{22},$$

$$\begin{aligned} \beta_2 = & 2\alpha_1 (e_{11} f_{12} + e_{12} f_{11}) + 2\alpha_2 (-e_{12} f_{11} - e_{11} f_{12} + e_{22} f_{12} + e_{12} f_{22}) \\ & + \alpha_3 (e_{12} (f_{22} - f_{11}) + f_{12} (e_{22} - e_{11})) - 2\alpha_4 (e_{22} f_{12} + e_{12} f_{22}), \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \beta_3 = & \alpha_1 (e_{11} f_{22} + 4e_{12} f_{12} + e_{22} f_{11}) + 2\alpha_2 (e_{11} f_{11} + e_{22} f_{22} - 4e_{12} f_{12}) \\ & + \alpha_3 (-2e_{12} f_{12} + (e_{22} - e_{11})(f_{22} - f_{11})) + \alpha_4 (e_{11} f_{22} + e_{22} f_{11} + 4e_{12} f_{12}), \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \beta_4 = & 2\alpha_1 (e_{12} f_{22} + e_{22} f_{12}) + 2\alpha_2 (e_{11} f_{12} + e_{12} f_{11} - e_{12} f_{22} - e_{22} f_{12}) \\ & - \alpha_3 (e_{12} (f_{22} - f_{11}) + f_{12} (e_{22} - e_{11})) - 2\alpha_4 (e_{11} f_{12} + e_{12} f_{11}), \end{aligned}$$

and

$$\beta_5 = \alpha_1 e_{22} f_{22} + \alpha_2 (e_{11} f_{22} + e_{22} f_{11}) + \alpha_3 e_{12} f_{12} + \alpha_4 e_{11} f_{11}.$$

In the above, we have defined:

$$\begin{aligned} \alpha_1 = & \frac{2}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \left( 4\mu_1(\mu_1 - \mu_0 + \lambda_1) - 2(\mu_0\lambda_1 + \mu_1\lambda_0) + 2\lambda_0(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \right), \\ \alpha_2 = & 2(2\mu_0 + \lambda_0) \left( \frac{\lambda_1 - \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \right), \quad \alpha_3 = 8\mu_0 \left( 1 - \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} \right), \quad \text{and} \quad \alpha_4 = 2(2\mu_0 + \lambda_0) \left( 1 - \frac{2\mu_0 + \lambda_0}{2\mu_1 + \lambda_1} \right). \end{aligned}$$

#### 4. ASYMPTOTIC EXPANSIONS IN THE CONTEXT OF DIAMETRICALLY SMALL INCLUSIONS

As we shall see in more detail from the next Section 5, our mathematical treatment of three-dimensional tubular inclusions  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  (the three-dimensional version of (2.3)) somehow boils down to that of a two-dimensional *diametrically small inclusion* of the form (1.13), a situation which has been extensively studied in the literature, see notably [45, 74, 90] and [19]. We shall indeed see that, roughly speaking, the situation of a 3d tubular inhomogeneity amounts to that of a 2d diametrically small inhomogeneity inside each 2d normal plane to the base curve  $\sigma$ . For this reason, we temporarily pause our discussion about tubular inhomogeneities to exemplify how our formal energy argument allows to retrieve the well-known asymptotic expansion formula for the field  $u_\varepsilon$  when the ambient medium bears a diametrically small inclusion. We focus on the physical context of the conductivity equation in Sections 4.1 to 4.3 and we handle simultaneously the cases where the space dimension equals 2 and 3. The corresponding derivation in the linear elasticity setting entails no additional difficulty, except that it is a little more involved as far as calculations are concerned. For this reason, we simply state the results of interest in Section 4.4.

#### 4.1. Diametrically small inclusions in the context of the conductivity equation

The physical setting of interest is exactly that of [Section 2.1](#): the bounded and Lipschitz domain  $D$  is filled by a material with smooth conductivity  $\gamma_0$  satisfying [\(2.1\)](#), a smooth source term  $f : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is acting inside the medium, and a smooth heat flux  $g$  is imposed on the region  $\Gamma_N \subset \partial D$ ; the voltage potential  $u_0$  inside  $D$  is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the equation:

$$(4.1) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla u_0) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}). \end{cases}$$

Assuming that  $0 \in D$  for simplicity, a small inclusion  $\omega_\varepsilon := \varepsilon\omega \Subset D$  is present inside  $D$ , shaped from a smooth bounded domain  $\omega \subset \mathbb{R}^d$ , and filled by a material with smooth, inhomogeneous conductivity  $\gamma_1$  which also fulfills [\(2.1\)](#). In this context, the perturbed potential  $u_\varepsilon$  is the solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the equation:

$$(4.2) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_\varepsilon \nabla u_\varepsilon) = f & \text{in } D \\ u_\varepsilon = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}), \end{cases} \quad \text{where } \gamma_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{cases} \gamma_1(x) & \text{if } x \in \omega_\varepsilon, \\ \gamma_0(x) & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

As we shall see, the main difference between the present situation and that tackled in [Section 2](#) is that the “near field”, i.e. the rescaled behavior of  $u_\varepsilon$  near  $\omega_\varepsilon$ , no longer depends on the “far field”, away from  $\omega_\varepsilon$ . This “near field” is a well-defined function, characterized as the solution to a partial differential equation posed on the whole ambient space  $\mathbb{R}^d$ .

The adapted mathematical setting to deal with such “exterior problems” depends on the space dimension, and we introduce the weighted spaces

$$W^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^2) = \left\{ u \in L_{\text{loc}}^2(\mathbb{R}^2), \frac{1}{(1+|x|^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} \log(2+|x|^2)} u \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^2), \nabla u \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^2) \right\},$$

and

$$W^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^3) = \left\{ u \in L_{\text{loc}}^2(\mathbb{R}^3), \frac{1}{(1+|x|^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} u \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^3), \nabla u \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^3) \right\}.$$

Let us emphasize that functions  $u \in W^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^3)$  vanish at infinity, while functions  $u \in W^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^2)$  do not in general, since the latter space contains constant functions. To harmonize notations, we introduce the space

$$W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^d) := \begin{cases} W^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^2)/\mathbb{R} & \text{if } d = 2, \\ W^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^3) & \text{if } d = 3, \end{cases}$$

of functions in  $W^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^d)$  vanishing at infinity; see [\[89\]](#) §2.5 for further details about these issues.

#### 4.2. Asymptotic expansion of the perturbed potential $u_\varepsilon$

As we have mentioned, the asymptotic behavior of  $u_\varepsilon$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$  in the context of diametrically small inhomogeneities  $\omega_\varepsilon = \varepsilon\omega$  has been extensively studied in the literature, either by variational considerations or by layer potential techniques; see for instance [\[45, 74, 90\]](#) or [\[19\]](#), Chap. 5. Our purpose in this section is to sketch how the formal technique exposed in [Section 2.2.3](#) may be adapted to deal with this situation. The result of interest is the following theorem:

**Theorem 4.1.** *For any point  $x \in D \setminus \{0\}$ , the following expansion holds:*

$$(4.3) \quad u_\varepsilon(x) = u_0(x) + \varepsilon^d u_1(x) + o(\varepsilon^d), \quad \text{where } u_1(x) := \mathcal{M} \nabla u_0(0) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, 0),$$

and  $N(x, y)$  is the [Green's function](#) of the background equation [\(4.1\)](#); see [Section 2.2.1](#). In [\(4.3\)](#), the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M} = (\mathcal{M}_{ij})_{i,j=1,\dots,d}$  is defined by:

$$(4.4) \quad \forall \xi \in \mathbb{R}^d, \quad \mathcal{M} \xi = (\gamma_1(0) - \gamma_0(0)) \int_\omega (\xi + \nabla \phi_\xi(y)) \, dy,$$

where for any  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^d$ ,  $\phi_\xi$  is the unique solution in  $W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^d)$  to the exterior problem:

$$(4.5) \quad \begin{cases} -\Delta \phi_\xi = 0 & \text{in } \omega \cup (\mathbb{R}^d \setminus \bar{\omega}), \\ \gamma_0(0) \frac{\partial \phi_\xi^+}{\partial n} - \gamma_1(0) \frac{\partial \phi_\xi^-}{\partial n} = -(\gamma_0(0) - \gamma_1(0)) \xi \cdot n & \text{on } \partial\omega, \\ |\phi_\xi(y)| \rightarrow 0 & \text{when } y \rightarrow \infty. \end{cases}$$

*Formal derivation of (4.3).* We analyze the limiting behavior of the remainder  $r_\varepsilon := \frac{1}{\varepsilon^d}(u_\varepsilon - u_0) \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  “far” from the point 0. Our starting point is again the observation that  $r_\varepsilon$  is the unique solution to the following variational problem:

$$(4.6) \quad \forall v \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D), \quad \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon \nabla r_\varepsilon \cdot \nabla v \, dx = -\frac{1}{\varepsilon^d} \int_{\omega_\varepsilon} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla v \, dx,$$

or equivalently to the minimization problem:

$$(4.7) \quad \min_{u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)} E_\varepsilon(u), \quad \text{where } E_\varepsilon(u) := \frac{1}{2} \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon |\nabla u|^2 \, dx + \frac{1}{\varepsilon^d} \int_{\omega_\varepsilon} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla u \, dx.$$

According to the formal method presented in [Sections 2](#) and [3](#), we proceed in three steps.

*Step 1:* We represent the error  $r_\varepsilon(x)$  at a given point  $x \in D \setminus \{0\}$  in terms of the values of  $r_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_\varepsilon$ . Arguing exactly as in [Section 2.2.3](#) – that is, using the [Green’s function](#)  $N(x, y)$  in [\(2.9\)](#) for the background equation [\(4.1\)](#), integrating by parts, and “injecting”  $y \mapsto N(x, y)$  as test function in the formulation [\(4.6\)](#) to transform the resulting expression – we obtain:

$$(4.8) \quad r_\varepsilon(x) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon^d} \int_{\omega_\varepsilon} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \nabla u_0(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy + \int_{\omega_\varepsilon} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \nabla r_\varepsilon(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy.$$

*Step 2:* We study a rescaled version of  $r_\varepsilon$  near the inclusion set  $\omega_\varepsilon$ . To this end, let us introduce the rescaled error  $s_\varepsilon \in H_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}\Gamma_D}^1(\frac{1}{\varepsilon}D)$ , defined by:

$$s_\varepsilon(z) = \varepsilon^{d-1} r_\varepsilon(\varepsilon z) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon} (u_\varepsilon - u_0)(\varepsilon z), \quad \text{a.e. } z \in \frac{1}{\varepsilon}D,$$

a quantity which will appear naturally in the course of the third step. The convergence of  $s_\varepsilon$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$  is the subject of the next lemma, which is exactly [Theorem 1](#) in [\[45\]](#); we postpone the formal justification of this formula thanks to our heuristic energy argument to the end of the proof of [Theorem 4.1](#).

**Lemma 4.1.** *The following expansion holds:*

$$\|\nabla(s_\varepsilon - v)\|_{L^2(\frac{1}{\varepsilon}D)} \leq C\varepsilon^{\frac{1}{2}},$$

where  $v(y) \in W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^d)$  is the unique solution to the exterior problem:

$$(4.9) \quad \begin{cases} -\Delta v = 0 & \text{in } \omega \cup (\mathbb{R}^d \setminus \bar{\omega}), \\ \gamma_0(0) \frac{\partial v^+}{\partial n} - \gamma_1(0) \frac{\partial v^-}{\partial n} = -(\gamma_0(0) - \gamma_1(0)) \nabla u_0(0) \cdot n(y) & \text{on } \partial\omega, \\ |v(y)| \rightarrow 0 & \text{as } |y| \rightarrow \infty. \end{cases}$$

**Remark 4.1.**

- It follows from the theory of exterior problems that [\(4.9\)](#) has a unique solution in  $W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ ; see [\[89\]](#) §2.5.4. Without entering into details, let us solely mention that when  $d = 2$ , this fact holds true because the compatibility condition

$$\int_{\partial\omega} \nabla u_0(0) \cdot n(y) \, ds(y) = 0$$

is obviously satisfied by the [right-hand side](#) of the transmission conditions on  $\partial\omega$  in [\(4.9\)](#).

- The function  $v(y)$  in [\(4.9\)](#) is exactly the function  $\phi_{\nabla u_0(0)}$  defined in [\(4.5\)](#).

*Step 3:* We pass to the limit in the representation formula [\(4.8\)](#). A change of variables in [\(4.8\)](#) brings into play the function  $s_\varepsilon$ :

$$r_\varepsilon(x) = \int_{\omega} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(\varepsilon z) \nabla u_0(\varepsilon z) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, \varepsilon z) \, dz + \int_{\omega} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(\varepsilon z) \nabla s_\varepsilon(z) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, \varepsilon z) \, dz.$$

Then, applying [Lemma 4.1](#) yields:

$$\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} r_\varepsilon(x) = \int_{\omega} (\gamma_1(0) - \gamma_0(0)) (\nabla u_0(0) + \nabla v(z)) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, 0) dz,$$

which is the expected formula [\(4.3\)](#), in view of [\(4.4\)](#).  $\square$

We eventually provide the missing link in the previous argument.

*Formal proof of [Lemma 4.1](#).* Using a change of variables in [\(4.7\)](#), the function  $s_\varepsilon(z) = \varepsilon^{d-1} r_\varepsilon(\varepsilon z)$  is the unique minimizer in  $H_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}\Gamma_D}^1(\frac{1}{\varepsilon}D)$  of the energy functional defined by:

$$E_\varepsilon(v) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon^d} \left( \frac{1}{2} \int_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}D \setminus \overline{\omega}} \gamma_0(\varepsilon z) |\nabla v|^2 dz + \frac{1}{2} \int_{\omega} \gamma_1(\varepsilon z) |\nabla v|^2 dz + \int_{\omega} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(\varepsilon z) \nabla u_0(\varepsilon z) \cdot \nabla v dz \right).$$

Removing the multiplicative factor, retaining only the leading-order terms in  $E_\varepsilon(v)$ , and replacing the function space  $H_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}\Gamma_D}^1(\frac{1}{\varepsilon}D)$  by  $W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ , we expect that  $s_\varepsilon$  converges to the solution of the approximate minimization problem:

$$\begin{aligned} \min_{v \in W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^d)} \tilde{E}(v), \text{ where} \\ \tilde{E}(v) := \frac{1}{2} \int_{\mathbb{R}^d \setminus \overline{\omega}} \gamma_0(0) |\nabla v|^2 dz + \frac{1}{2} \int_{\omega} \gamma_1(0) |\nabla v|^2 dz + \int_{\omega} (\gamma_1(0) - \gamma_0(0)) \nabla u_0(0) \cdot \nabla v dz. \end{aligned}$$

Writing down the Euler-Lagrange equation associated to this minimization problem, it is easy to see that its unique solution is the function  $v(y)$  defined by [\(4.9\)](#), which is the desired conclusion.  $\square$

### 4.3. Asymptotic expansion of a quantity of interest involving $u_\varepsilon$ and final comments

Again, [Theorem 4.1](#) allows to calculate the derivative of a function  $J_\omega(\varepsilon)$  depending on the size  $\varepsilon$  of the inclusion via the perturbed potential  $u_\varepsilon$ , say:

$$J_\omega(\varepsilon) = \int_D j(u_\varepsilon) dx,$$

where  $j : \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is a smooth function, satisfying the growth conditions [\(2.8\)](#). Since the proof is completely analogous to those of [Propositions 2.2](#) and [3.1](#), we state the following result without proof.

**Proposition 4.1.** *The function  $J_\omega(\varepsilon)$  has the following expansion at  $\varepsilon = 0$ :*

$$(4.10) \quad J_\omega(\varepsilon) = J_\omega(0) + \varepsilon^d J'_\omega(0) + o(\varepsilon^d),$$

where the “derivative”  $J'_\omega(0)$  reads:

$$J'_\omega(0) = \mathcal{M} \nabla u_0(0) \cdot \nabla p_0(0).$$

Here,  $\mathcal{M}$  is the polarization tensor defined by [\(4.4\)](#), and the adjoint state  $p_0$  is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to:

$$\begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla p_0) = -j'(u_0) & \text{in } D, \\ p_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}. \end{cases}$$

**Remark 4.2.** *When  $d = 2$  and  $\omega$  is the unit disk, one has  $|\omega| = \pi$ , and a simple calculation based on separation of variables yields, for an arbitrary vector  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^d$ :*

$$\phi_\xi(y) = \begin{cases} \frac{\gamma_0(0) - \gamma_1(0)}{\gamma_0(0) + \gamma_1(0)} \xi \cdot y & \text{if } y \in \omega, \\ \frac{\gamma_0(0) - \gamma_1(0)}{\gamma_0(0) + \gamma_1(0)} \frac{\xi \cdot y}{|y|^2} & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

Then, the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}$  is the isotropic matrix:

$$(4.11) \quad \mathcal{M} = 2\pi\gamma_0(0) \frac{\gamma_1(0) - \gamma_0(0)}{\gamma_1(0) + \gamma_0(0)} \mathbf{I},$$

and so, (4.10) reads:

$$J_\omega(\varepsilon) = J_\omega(0) + \varepsilon^d 2\pi\gamma_0(0) \frac{\gamma_1(0) - \gamma_0(0)}{\gamma_1(0) + \gamma_0(0)} \nabla u_0(0) \cdot \nabla p_0(0) + o(\varepsilon^d),$$

which is a well-known topological derivative formula in the context of the two-phase conductivity equation, see e.g. [25].

#### 4.4. Extension to the linear elasticity case

The above calculations and conclusions are readily adapted to the case where the scalar conductivity equation (4.1) is replaced by the  $d$ -dimensional linear elasticity system (3.3). Along the lines of the previous pages, it can indeed be proved that the following asymptotic expansion holds for the perturbed displacement  $u_\varepsilon$ :

$$u_{\varepsilon,j}(x) = u_{0,j}(x) + \varepsilon^d u_{1,j}(x) + o(\varepsilon^d), \text{ where } u_{1,j}(x) := \mathcal{M}e(u_0)(0) : e_y(N_j(x,0)), \quad j = 1, \dots, d.$$

The polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}$  is defined by:

$$\forall \xi \in \mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R}^d), \quad \mathcal{M}\xi = (A_1(0) - A_0(0)) \left( |\omega|\xi + \int_\omega e(\phi_\xi)(z) dz \right),$$

$N(x, y)$  is the Green's function of the background linear elasticity problem in (3.3) (see Remark 3.1) and  $\phi_\xi$  is now the unique solution in  $W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^d)^d$  to the exterior problem:

$$(4.12) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(A_0(0)e(\phi_\xi)) = 0 & \text{in } \mathbb{R}^d \setminus \bar{\omega} \\ -\operatorname{div}(A_1(0)e(\phi_\xi)) = 0 & \text{in } \omega \\ \phi_\xi^+ = \phi_\xi^- & \text{on } \partial\omega \\ A_0(0)e(\phi_\xi)n^+ - A_1(0)e(\phi_\xi)n^- = (A_1(0) - A_0(0))\xi n & \text{on } \partial\omega \\ |\phi_\xi(y)| \rightarrow 0 & \text{as } |y| \rightarrow \infty. \end{cases}$$

This polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}$  can be calculated explicitly when  $d = 2$  and  $\omega$  is the unit disk:

$$\forall e \in \mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R}^d), \quad \mathcal{M}e = \alpha_S \operatorname{tr}(e)\mathbf{I} + \beta_S e;$$

see [19] §10.3 or [20]. In the above formula,

$$(4.13) \quad \alpha_S = \pi \left( \frac{(\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0)(\lambda_1 + \mu_1 - (\lambda_0 + \mu_0))}{\mu_0 + \lambda_1 + \mu_1} - \frac{2\mu_0(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0)}{\mu_1(\lambda_0 + 3\mu_0) + \mu_0(\lambda_0 + \mu_0)} \right) \text{ and}$$

$$\beta_S = 4\pi \frac{\mu_0(\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0)(\mu_1 - \mu_0)}{\mu_0(\lambda_0 + \mu_0) + \mu_1(\lambda_0 + 3\mu_0)},$$

and we have denoted  $\lambda_i \equiv \lambda_i(0)$ ,  $\mu_i \equiv \mu_i(0)$  for short.

## 5. ASYMPTOTIC EXPANSION OF THE SOLUTION TO THE CONDUCTIVITY EQUATION IN 3D UNDER PERTURBATIONS BY THIN TUBULAR INHOMOGENEITIES

In this section, we begin our investigations about thin tubular inclusions in 3d. The bounded, Lipschitz domain  $D \subset \mathbb{R}^3$  is filled by a material with smooth conductivity  $\gamma_0(x)$ , fulfilling the ellipticity assumption (2.1), and the potential  $u_0$  is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the “background” conductivity equation:

$$(5.1) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla u_0) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}), \end{cases}$$

where the homogeneous Dirichlet boundary conditions are imposed on the region  $\Gamma_D \subset \partial D$ , and  $f : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  and  $g : \Gamma_N \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  are respectively a smooth source and a smooth flux entering through the region  $\Gamma_N \subset \partial D$  which is disjoint from  $\Gamma_D$ .

The constituent material  $\gamma_0$  in  $D$  is perturbed by an inhomogeneity

$$\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} = \{x \in \mathbb{R}^3, \quad d(x, \sigma) < \varepsilon\} \Subset D,$$

taking the shape of a thin tube with width  $\varepsilon$  around a smooth, [simple](#) curve  $\sigma : [0, \ell] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$ , which may be open or closed. The inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  contains a material with smooth conductivity  $\gamma_1(x)$  which also satisfies [\(2.1\)](#), so that the perturbed voltage potential  $u_\varepsilon$  is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the following equation:

$$(5.2) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_\varepsilon \nabla u_\varepsilon) = f & \text{in } D, \\ u_\varepsilon = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial u_\varepsilon}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}), \end{cases} \quad \text{where } \gamma_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{cases} \gamma_1(x) & \text{if } x \in \omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}, \\ \gamma_0(x) & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

We are interested in the asymptotic expansion of  $u_\varepsilon$  as  $\varepsilon$  vanishes. As we have mentioned, to the best of our knowledge, this is still an open question in the literature, although the particular instance where  $\sigma$  is a straight line segment (and not a general curve) has been treated in [\[32\]](#). In the next sections, we apply our heuristic energy argument to calculate the asymptotic expansion of interest. As in [Sections 2](#) and [3](#), our presentation is simplified in the case where  $\sigma$  is closed, which we shall assume throughout this section, unless [stated](#) otherwise. We are confident that the very same asymptotic formula holds when  $\sigma$  is open (and we shall actually use this formula in this context in the numerical examples of [Section 7](#)), since we expect the endpoints of  $\sigma$  to contribute only to higher-order terms in the expansion of  $u_\varepsilon$ .

We initiate our study by recalling in [Section 5.1](#) a few useful properties about the (unsigned) distance function  $\delta_\sigma$  to  $\sigma$ , before turning in [Sections 5.2](#) and [5.3](#) to the derivation of the sought asymptotic expansions of  $u_\varepsilon$  and related quantities of interest. We close this study with a few comparisons between the two- and three-dimensional behaviors of tubular inhomogeneities in [Section 5.4](#).

### 5.1. The unsigned distance function to a three-dimensional closed curve

In this section, we collect some facts about the unsigned distance function to a closed curve in 3d; although these are admittedly not new, they are not so easily found under this form in the literature. Throughout this section,  $\sigma : [0, \ell] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$  is a smooth, closed [simple](#) curve. Recall that, without loss of generality,  $\sigma$  is assumed to be parametrized by arc length, that is:  $|\sigma'(s)| = 1$  for all  $s \in (0, \ell)$ .

#### Definition 5.1.

- The unsigned distance function to  $\sigma$  is defined by:

$$(5.3) \quad \forall x \in \mathbb{R}^3, \quad \delta_\sigma(x) = \inf_{y \in \sigma} |x - y|.$$

- The skeleton  $\Sigma$  of  $\sigma$  is the set of points  $x \in \mathbb{R}^3$  for which the minimum in [\(5.3\)](#) is achieved at least at two distinct points  $y_1 \neq y_2 \in \sigma$ .
- When  $x \notin \Sigma$ , the unique minimizer in [\(5.3\)](#), denoted by  $p_\sigma(x)$ , is called the projection of  $x$  onto  $\sigma$ .

The skeleton  $\Sigma$  admits the following alternative characterization:

**Proposition 5.1.** *The skeleton  $\Sigma$  is exactly the set of points  $x \in D$  where  $\delta_\sigma^2$  fails to be differentiable. Since  $\delta_\sigma$  is a Lipschitz function, Rademacher's theorem implies that  $\Sigma$  has null Lebesgue measure.*

*Actually, the smoothness of  $\sigma$  implies that the closure  $\overline{\Sigma}$  also has 0 Lebesgue measure.*

See [\[55\]](#) for a proof of the first part of the proposition, and [\[58\]](#) about Rademacher's theorem. The final point is delicate, and it is the only one in this statement which requires the smoothness of  $\sigma$ ; see [\[81\]](#).

Let us introduce a few additional objects attached to a point  $p = \sigma(s_0) \in \sigma$ ; see [Fig. 4](#) for an illustration:

- $\tau(p) = \sigma'(s_0)$  is the unit tangent vector to  $\sigma$  at  $p$ , with the orientation induced by the parametrization  $s \mapsto \sigma(s)$ .
- $a(p) := \sigma''(s_0)$  is the acceleration vector of  $\sigma$  at  $p$ .
- $N_{\tau(p)} = \{z \in \mathbb{R}^3, z \cdot \tau(p) = 0\}$  is the (vector) plane of directions in  $\mathbb{R}^3$  which are orthogonal to  $\tau(p)$ .
- $P_\sigma(p) \subset N_{\tau(p)}$  contains those directions  $z \in N_{\tau(p)}$  such that  $p + z$  has  $p$  as unique projection point:

$$P_\sigma(p) := \{z \in N_{\tau(p)}, p_\sigma(p + z) = p\}.$$

- $B_\sigma(p, r) := B(p, r) \cap \{p + z, z \in N_{\tau(p)}\}$  is the two-dimensional ball with center  $p$  and radius  $r$  in the (affine) plane  $p + N_{\tau(p)}$ .

The next result of interest for our purpose is concerned with the smoothness of  $\delta_\sigma$  and  $p_\sigma$  near the curve  $\sigma$ . It is based on an argument using local charts, and a use of the implicit function theorem; see Th. 3.1 in [14] or [13].

**Theorem 5.1.** *There exists  $\varepsilon_0 > 0$  such that, for  $0 < \varepsilon < \varepsilon_0$ ,*

- *the squared distance function  $\delta_\sigma^2$  is of class  $\mathcal{C}^\infty$  on the tubular neighborhood  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$ .*
- *The projection  $p_\sigma : \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} \rightarrow \sigma$  is well-defined and of class  $\mathcal{C}^\infty$ .*
- *For every point  $p \in \sigma$ , one has  $B_\sigma(p, \varepsilon) \subset P_\sigma(p)$ , that is, for any  $z \in N_{\tau(p)}$  with  $|z| \leq \varepsilon$ ,  $p_\sigma(p+z) = p$ .*

For convenience, and without loss of generality, we assume in the following that  $\varepsilon_0 > 1$  can be chosen in the above statement. Like in the case of the signed distance function in 2d discussed in Section 2.2.2, the squared distance function  $\delta_\sigma^2$  and the projection  $p_\sigma$  happen to be smooth on the whole set  $D \setminus \overline{\Sigma}$ ; see again [42, 55, 66]. These facts allow, in particular, to define extensions of the tangent vector  $\tau$  and the acceleration vector  $a$  from  $\sigma$  to the neighborhood  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  (and actually  $D \setminus \overline{\Sigma}$ ):

$$\forall x \in \omega_{\sigma,1}, \quad \tau(x) \equiv \tau(p_\sigma(x)), \quad \text{and} \quad a(x) \equiv a(p_\sigma(x)),$$

a convention that we adopt throughout the following.

In the forthcoming sections, we shall need the expressions of the derivatives of  $\delta_\sigma$  and  $p_\sigma$ . Our first step toward this goal is the following simple consequence of the first- and second-order optimality conditions for (5.3):

**Lemma 5.1.** *Let  $x \in \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \overline{\Sigma}$  and  $p \in \sigma$  be its projection  $p_\sigma(x)$  onto  $\sigma$ ; then:*

(i) *The vector  $(x - p)$  is normal to  $\sigma$  at  $p$ :*

$$\tau(p) \cdot (x - p) = 0.$$

(ii) *The following inequality holds:*

$$1 - a(p) \cdot (x - p) \geq 0.$$

*Proof.* Let  $s_0 \in [0, \ell)$  be the parameter value such that  $p = \sigma(s_0)$ ; by definition, and since the curve  $\sigma$  is closed (and so,  $\sigma : [0, \ell] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$  can equivalently thought of as an  $\ell$ -periodic mapping  $\sigma : \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$ ),  $s_0$  is the unique solution to:

$$(5.4) \quad \min_{s \in [0, \ell)} |x - \sigma(s)|^2.$$

The first-order necessary condition for optimality then reads:

$$\sigma'(s_0) \cdot (x - \sigma(s_0)) = 0,$$

which is exactly (i).

In a similar fashion, the necessary second-order optimality condition for (5.4) at  $s = s_0$  reads:

$$\sigma''(s_0) \cdot (x - \sigma(s_0)) - |\sigma'(s_0)|^2 \leq 0;$$

after rearrangement, this yields (ii). □

Let us now proceed with the calculation of the gradient of  $\delta_\sigma$ :

**Lemma 5.2.** *Let  $\varepsilon > 0$  be as in Theorem 5.1,  $x$  be a point in  $\mathbb{R}^3 \setminus (\overline{\Sigma} \cup \sigma)$ , and  $p = p_\sigma(x)$ ; then, the gradient  $\nabla \delta_\sigma(x)$  reads:*

$$\nabla \delta_\sigma(x) = \frac{x - p}{\delta_\sigma(x)}.$$

*Proof.* This is a simple consequence of the theorem of differentiation of a minimum value with respect to a parameter, see [55], Chap. 10, Th. 2.1. □

By analogy with the two-dimensional situation of Section 2.2.2, the unit vector field  $\frac{x - p_\sigma(x)}{\delta_\sigma(x)}$ , defined on  $\mathbb{R}^3 \setminus (\overline{\Sigma} \cup \sigma)$ , pointing from  $\sigma$  to  $x$ , is denoted by  $n(x)$ ; as a consequence of the definition and Lemma 5.2, it holds:

$$\nabla n(x) = \nabla n^T(x) = \nabla^2 \delta_\sigma.$$



We also introduce the unit vector field

$$b : \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus (\bar{\Sigma} \cup \sigma) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3, \quad b(x) = \tau(p) \times n(x),$$

so that for any point  $x \in \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus (\bar{\Sigma} \cup \sigma)$ ,  $(\tau(p), n(x), b(x))$  is a direct orthonormal frame of  $\mathbb{R}^3$ . Note that  $(n(x), b(x))$  is also the vector basis for the polar coordinates in the plane  $N_{\tau(p)}$ ; see again Fig. 4.

The next result of interest is about the derivative of the projection mapping  $p_\sigma$ :

**Proposition 5.2.** *Let  $x \in \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \bar{\Sigma}$  and  $p = p_\sigma(x)$ . Then, the derivative  $\nabla p_\sigma(x)$  reads, in any orthonormal basis of  $\mathbb{R}^3$  with  $\tau(p)$  as first coordinate vector:*

$$\nabla p_\sigma(x) = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{1 - \delta_\sigma(x) a(p) \cdot n(x)} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}.$$

*Proof.* We already know from Theorem 5.1 and the subsequent remark that the mapping  $\mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \bar{\Sigma} \ni x \mapsto p_\sigma(x) \in \sigma$  is smooth; hence, it is enough to calculate  $\nabla p_\sigma(x)$  for  $x \in \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus (\bar{\Sigma} \cup \sigma)$ , which we do. Using Lemma 5.2, it holds, for  $x \in \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus (\bar{\Sigma} \cup \sigma)$ ,

$$p_\sigma(x) = x - \delta_\sigma(x) \nabla \delta_\sigma(x),$$

and so:

$$\nabla p_\sigma(x) = \mathbf{I} - \nabla \delta_\sigma(x) \otimes \nabla \delta_\sigma(x) - \delta_\sigma(x) \nabla^2 \delta_\sigma(x);$$

in particular,  $\nabla p_\sigma(x)$  is a symmetric  $3 \times 3$  matrix. Also, Theorem 5.1 implies that for any given vector  $z \in N_{\tau(p)}$  and for  $s > 0$  small enough,  $p_\sigma(x + sz) = p_\sigma(x)$ , so that, for any such vector:

$$\nabla p_\sigma(x) z = 0.$$

Therefore, the proof of the proposition is complete provided we show the following relation:

$$(5.5) \quad \forall z \in \mathbb{R}^3, \quad \nabla p_\sigma(x) z \cdot \tau(p) = \frac{z \cdot \tau(p)}{1 - a(p) \cdot (x - p)},$$

which is our next task.

To this end, differentiating the relation

$$\tau(p_\sigma(x)) \cdot (x - p_\sigma(x)) = 0$$

at  $x$ , in an arbitrary direction  $z \in \mathbb{R}^3$  yields:

$$(5.6) \quad (\nabla \tau(p) \nabla p_\sigma(x) z) \cdot (x - p) + \tau(p) \cdot (z - \nabla p_\sigma(x) z) = 0,$$

in which the directional derivative  $\nabla p_\sigma(x) z$  is a tangent vector to  $\sigma$  at  $p$ . On the other hand, by definition, for any tangent vector  $\tilde{z}$  at  $\sigma$  at  $p$ , it holds:

$$\nabla \tau(p) \tilde{z} = \left. \frac{d}{ds} \tau(c(s)) \right|_{s=0}$$

where  $c : (-l, l) \rightarrow \sigma$  is an arbitrary local parametrization of  $\sigma$  with  $c(0) = p$  and  $c'(0) = \tilde{z} = (\tilde{z} \cdot \tau(p)) \tau(p)$ . Selecting a curve  $c$  with constant velocity  $|c'(s)|$  satisfying these properties, it follows from the definition of  $a(p)$  that:

$$\nabla \tau(p) \tilde{z} = (\tilde{z} \cdot \tau(p)) a(p).$$

In particular, taking  $\tilde{z} = \nabla p_\sigma(x) z$  in the above identity, we obtain:

$$(5.7) \quad \nabla \tau(p) \nabla p_\sigma(x) z = (\nabla p_\sigma(x) z \cdot \tau(p)) a(p).$$

Inserting (5.7) into (5.6) finally yields:

$$((\nabla p_\sigma(x) z) \cdot \tau(p)) (a(p) \cdot (x - p)) + \tau(p) \cdot (z - \nabla p_\sigma(x) z) = 0,$$

whence (5.5) follows, thus completing the proof of the proposition.  $\square$

It follows from [Proposition 5.2](#) and the definition of  $n(x)$  that the derivative of the mapping  $x \mapsto n(x)$  reads, in the local basis  $(\tau(p), n(x), b(x))$ :

$$(5.8) \quad \forall x \in \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus (\bar{\Sigma} \cup \sigma), \quad \nabla n(x) = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{-a(p) \cdot n(x)}{1 - \delta_\sigma(x) a(p) \cdot n(x)} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{\delta_\sigma(x)} \end{pmatrix}.$$

Likewise, exploiting the orthonormality relations within the basis  $(\tau, n, b)$ , simple albeit lengthy calculations yield the following formulas (in the same basis):

$$(5.9) \quad \nabla \tau(x) = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ \frac{a(p) \cdot n}{1 - \delta_\sigma(x) a(p) \cdot n} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad \text{and} \quad \nabla b(x) = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & -\frac{1}{\delta_\sigma(x)} \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}.$$

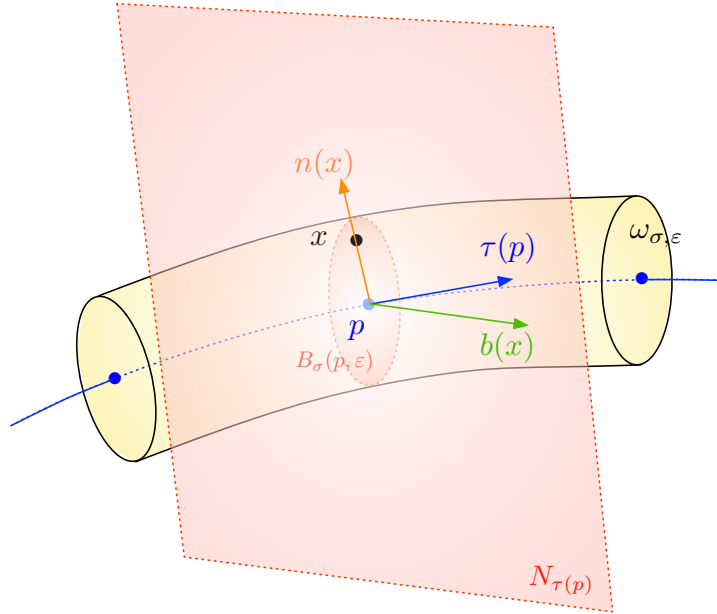


FIGURE 4. *Illustration of the main objects attached to the 3d tubular inclusions considered in [Section 5.1](#).*

Let us now apply the coarea formula of [Lemma A.1](#) to the mapping  $p_\sigma : \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \bar{\Sigma} \rightarrow \sigma$ :

**Proposition 5.3.** *Let  $\varphi \in L^1(D)$ ; then,*

$$\int_D \varphi(x) \, dx = \int_\sigma \left( \int_{D \cap P_\sigma(p)} (1 - |z| a(p) \cdot n(z)) \varphi(p + z) \, ds(z) \right) d\ell(p).$$

In the above formula, as in the rest of this article,  $d\ell$  stands for the line measure on  $\sigma$  (that is, the restriction to  $\sigma$  of the one-dimensional Hausdorff measure), while  $ds$  is the surface measure on each normal plane  $N_{\tau(p)}$  (the restriction to  $N_{\tau(p)}$  of the two-dimensional Hausdorff measure).

We conclude this section with a few useful notations:

- The *normal component*  $v_N$  of a vector field  $v : \mathbb{R}^3 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$  is given by:

$$\forall x \in \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \bar{\Sigma}, \quad v_N(x) = v(x) - (v(x) \cdot \tau(x)) \tau(x).$$

- Accordingly, the normal component  $\nabla_N u$  of the gradient of a smooth enough function  $u : \mathbb{R}^3 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is defined on  $\mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \bar{\Sigma}$  by:

$$\nabla_N u = (\nabla u)_N = \nabla u - \frac{\partial u}{\partial \tau} \tau.$$

- The *normal part*  $e_N$  of a symmetric matrix  $e \in \mathcal{S}_3(\mathbb{R})$  is:

$$e_N = e - (e\tau) \otimes \tau - \tau \otimes (e\tau) + (e\tau \cdot \tau) \tau \otimes \tau.$$

- The *normal derivative*  $\nabla_N v$  of a smooth enough vector field  $v : \mathbb{R}^3 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$  is defined on  $\mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \bar{\Sigma}$  by:

$$\nabla_N v = \nabla v - (\nabla v \tau) \otimes \tau,$$

and so the *normal strain tensor* of  $v$  is:

$$e_N(v) = \frac{1}{2}(\nabla_N v + (\nabla_N v)^T).$$

This strain tensor can be expressed in the local basis  $(n, b)$  of the plane  $N_{\tau(p)}$  as:

$$e_N(v) = (e(v)n \cdot n)n \otimes n + (e(v)b \cdot b)b \otimes b + (e(v)n \cdot b)(n \otimes b + b \otimes n),$$

and with a small abuse of notations, we shall either consider  $e_N(v)$  as a  $3 \times 3$  symmetric matrix with 0 entries in the  $\tau$  indices, or as a  $2 \times 2$  matrix.

Note that (5.8) and (5.9) imply immediately:

$$e_N(v) = e_N(v_N).$$

Also, for smooth enough vector fields  $v, w : \mathbb{R}^3 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$ , it holds:

$$(5.10) \quad e(v) : e(w) = e_N(v) : e_N(w) + 2(e(v)\tau)_N \cdot (e(w)\tau)_N + (\nabla v \tau \cdot \tau)(\nabla w \tau \cdot \tau).$$

## 5.2. Formal derivation of the asymptotic expansion of $u_\varepsilon$

In this section, we look for the asymptotic expansion of the perturbed potential  $u_\varepsilon$ , the solution to (5.2), as the thickness  $\varepsilon$  of the tubular inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  vanishes. As we have already emphasized, our argument is formal; even though we believe that it could be made rigorous, along the lines of [54, 90], this goes beyond the scope of this article. Since the next result has only been proved rigorously in the literature in a particular case (see again [32]), we state it as a conjecture.

**Conjecture 5.1.** *The following formula holds, for any point  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$ :*

$$(5.11) \quad u_\varepsilon(x) = u_0(x) + \varepsilon^2 u_1(x) + o(\varepsilon^2), \text{ where } u_1(x) := \int_{\sigma} \mathcal{M}(p) \nabla u_0(p) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, p) \, dl(p).$$

Here,  $N(x, y)$  is the *Green's function* of the background equation (5.1); see Section 2.2.1 and notably Remark 2.3. For  $p \in \sigma$ , the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}(p)$  is the  $3 \times 3$  matrix defined by the following formula, expressed in any orthonormal basis of  $\mathbb{R}^3$  with  $\tau(p)$  as first coordinate vector:

$$(5.12) \quad \mathcal{M}(p) = \begin{pmatrix} \pi(\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) & 0 \\ 0 & \mathcal{M}_{NN}(p) \end{pmatrix},$$

where the  $2 \times 2$  submatrix  $\mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)$  is the polarization tensor associated to a disk-shaped, diametrically small inclusion in 2d:

$$\mathcal{M}_{NN}(p) = 2\pi\gamma_0(p) \frac{\gamma_1(p) - \gamma_0(p)}{\gamma_0(p) + \gamma_1(p)} \mathbf{I};$$

see Section 4 and (4.11).

*Formal argument:* Let us, as usual, consider the error  $r_\varepsilon := \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2}(u_\varepsilon - u_0) \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$ , which is the unique solution to the following variational problem:

$$\forall v \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D), \quad \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon \nabla r_\varepsilon \cdot \nabla v \, dx = -\frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla v \, dx,$$

or equivalently, the solution to the minimization problem:

$$\min_{u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)} E_\varepsilon(u), \text{ where } E_\varepsilon(u) := \frac{1}{2} \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon |\nabla u|^2 \, dx + \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla u \, dx.$$

We proceed in three steps.

*Step 1:* We write a representation formula for the error  $r_\varepsilon(x)$  “far” from  $\sigma$ , in terms of the *Green’s function*  $N(x, y)$  of the background operator (4.1) and the values of  $r_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$ . Considering an arbitrary, fixed point  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$ , one obtains exactly as in the proofs of [Theorems 2.1](#) and [3.1](#) that, for  $\varepsilon > 0$  small enough:

$$(5.13) \quad r_\varepsilon(x) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \nabla u_0(y) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy + \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(y) \nabla r_\varepsilon \cdot \nabla_y N(x, y) \, dy.$$

*Step 2:* We analyze the limiting behavior of a rescaled version of  $r_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$ . In order to carry out this formal part of our argument, let us introduce the mapping  $m_\varepsilon : \omega_{\sigma, 1} \rightarrow \omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  defined by:

$$(5.14) \quad m_\varepsilon(x) = p_\sigma(x) + \varepsilon \delta_\sigma(x) n(x),$$

where we recall the notation  $n(x) = \frac{x - p_\sigma(x)}{\delta_\sigma(x)}$  from [Section 5.1](#). According to [Lemma 5.2](#) and [Proposition 5.2](#), the derivative of  $m_\varepsilon$  reads, at an arbitrary point  $x \in \omega_{\sigma, 1}$ :

$$(5.15) \quad \nabla m_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma(x) a(x) \cdot n(x)}{1 - \delta_\sigma(x) a(x) \cdot n(x)} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \varepsilon & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \varepsilon \end{pmatrix},$$

in any orthonormal basis of  $\mathbb{R}^3$  having  $\tau(p)$  as first coordinate vector. What’s more, still using the material from [Section 5.1](#),  $m_\varepsilon$  can be extended to a mapping  $\mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \bar{\Sigma} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3 \setminus \bar{\Sigma}$ , and we introduce the rescaled remainder  $s_\varepsilon := \varepsilon r_\varepsilon \circ m_\varepsilon$ , which will naturally be involved during the calculations of the third step. In order to analyze its behavior near the unit inclusion set  $\omega_{\sigma, 1}$ , we express  $s_\varepsilon$  as the minimizer of a rescaled version of the energy functional  $E_\varepsilon(u)$ , which we subsequently simplify by retaining only the leading order terms as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

Using the coarea formula of [Proposition 5.3](#),  $E_\varepsilon(u)$  rewrites, for an arbitrary function  $u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$ :

$$E_\varepsilon(u) = \frac{1}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{D \cap P_\sigma(p)} (1 - |z| a(p) \cdot n(z)) \gamma_\varepsilon(p + z) |\nabla u|^2(p + z) \, ds(z) \right) dl(p) \\ + \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p, \varepsilon)} (1 - |z| a(p) \cdot n(z)) (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p + z) \nabla u_0(p + z) \cdot \nabla u(p + z) \, ds(z) \right) dl(p).$$

We now rescale both inner integrals in the above expression by means of the mapping  $m_\varepsilon$ ; this yields:

$$E_\varepsilon(u) = \frac{\varepsilon^2}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}(D \cap P_\sigma(p))} (1 - \varepsilon |z| a(p) \cdot n(z)) \gamma_\varepsilon(p + \varepsilon z) |\nabla u \circ m_\varepsilon|^2(p + z) \, ds(z) \right) dl(p) \\ + \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p, 1)} (1 - \varepsilon |z| a(p) \cdot n(z)) (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p + \varepsilon z) \nabla u_0(p + \varepsilon z) \cdot (\nabla u \circ m_\varepsilon)(p + z) \, ds(z) \right) dl(p).$$

A simple calculation allows to see that the rescaled version  $v = \varepsilon u \circ m_\varepsilon$  of an arbitrary function  $u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  satisfies:

$$\begin{aligned} (\nabla u) \circ m_\varepsilon &= \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T} \nabla v \\ &= \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \frac{1 - \delta_\sigma a \cdot n}{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma a \cdot n} \left( \frac{\partial v}{\partial \tau} \right) \tau + \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \nabla_N v. \end{aligned}$$

Hence, the energy functional  $E_\varepsilon(u)$  rewrites:

$$E_\varepsilon(u) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} F_\varepsilon(v),$$

where we have defined:

$$(5.16) \quad F_\varepsilon(v) := \frac{1}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}(D \cap P_\sigma(p))} \gamma_\varepsilon(p + \varepsilon z) \left( \varepsilon^2 \frac{(1 - |z|a(z) \cdot n(z))^2}{1 - \varepsilon|z|a(z) \cdot n(z)} \left( \frac{\partial v}{\partial \tau}(p + z) \right)^2 + (1 - \varepsilon|z|a(z) \cdot n(z)) |\nabla_N v(p + z)|^2 \right) ds(z) \right) d\ell(p) \\ + \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p + \varepsilon z) \left( \varepsilon(1 - |z|a(z) \cdot n(z)) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau}(p + \varepsilon z) \frac{\partial v}{\partial \tau}(p + z) \right. \right. \\ \left. \left. + (1 - \varepsilon|z|a(z) \cdot n(z)) \nabla_N u_0(p + \varepsilon z) \cdot \nabla_N v(p + z) \right) ds(z) \right) d\ell(p).$$

Like in the situations tackled in the previous sections, we expect that the limiting behavior of the rescaled remainder  $s_\varepsilon = \varepsilon r_\varepsilon \circ m_\varepsilon$  “near” the rescaled inclusion set  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  can be determined by looking at the solution to the minimization problem

$$\min_v F_\varepsilon(v).$$

Let us emphasize that the above formulation is not mathematically rigorous, and we deliberately do not attempt to provide an adapted functional framework, which seems a difficult task.

According to our methodology, we look after the minimization of the approximate energy functional  $\tilde{F}(v)$  obtained from  $F_\varepsilon(v)$  by retaining only leading-order terms:

$$(5.17) \quad \tilde{F}(v) = \frac{1}{2} \int_\sigma \int_{N_{\tau(p)}} \hat{\gamma}(p, z) |\nabla_N v|^2(p + z) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(0,1)} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \nabla_N u_0(p) \cdot \nabla_N v(p + z) ds(z) d\ell(p),$$

where we have defined, for  $p \in \sigma$  and  $z \in N_{\tau(p)}$ :

$$\hat{\gamma}(p, z) = \begin{cases} \gamma_1(p) & \text{if } z \in B_\sigma(0, 1), \\ \gamma_0(p) & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

Note that the formal simplification (5.17) from (5.16) – and notably the change in domains of integration for the inner integrals, from  $\frac{1}{\varepsilon}(D \cap P_\sigma(p))$  to the whole plane  $N_{\tau(p)}$  – tacitly relies on the intuition that for a fixed point  $p \in \sigma$ , the function  $N_{\tau(p)} \ni z \mapsto v(p + z)$  vanishes when  $|z| \rightarrow \infty$ .

That the coefficients of the energy  $\tilde{F}(v)$  have a tensorized structure with respect to  $\sigma \times B_\sigma(p, 1)$  entices us to search for the limiting behavior  $v$  of  $s_\varepsilon$  in the tubular region  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$  under the form:

$$\forall p \in \sigma, \forall z \in N_{\tau(p)}, \quad s_\varepsilon(p + z) \approx v(p, z),$$

for a function  $v : \{(p, z) \in \sigma \times \mathbb{R}^3, z \in N_{\tau(p)}\} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  to be determined. To achieve this task, we use the Euler-Lagrange equations for the minimization of (5.17), with test functions of the form

$$\forall p \in \sigma, \forall z \in N_{\tau(p)}, \quad w(p + z) = \varphi(p)\psi(z),$$

for arbitrary smooth functions  $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^\infty(\sigma)$ ,  $\psi \in \mathcal{C}^\infty(N_{\tau(p)})$ . This immediately yields that for every point  $p \in \sigma$ , the mapping  $N_{\tau(p)} \ni z \mapsto v(p, z)$  is the solution to the following exterior problem posed on the plane  $N_{\tau(p)}$ :

$$(5.18) \quad \begin{cases} -\Delta_z v(p, z) = 0 & \text{for } z \in N_{\tau(p)} \setminus \partial B_\sigma(0, 1), \\ v(p, z)^+ = v(p, z)^- & \text{for } z \in \partial B_\sigma(0, 1), \\ \gamma_0(p) \frac{\partial v^+}{\partial n_z}(p, z) - \gamma_1(p) \frac{\partial v^-}{\partial n_z}(p, z) = -(\gamma_0 - \gamma_1)(p) \nabla_N u_0(p) \cdot n(z) & \text{for } z \in \partial B_\sigma(0, 1), \\ |v(p, z)| \rightarrow 0 & \text{when } z \rightarrow \infty. \end{cases}$$

In other terms, we recognize that the function  $z \mapsto v(p, z)$  is

$$v(p, z) = \phi_{\nabla_N u_0(p)}(z),$$

where for  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^2$ ,  $\phi_\xi \in W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^2)$  is the (radial) cell function attached to a 2d diametrically small, disk-shaped inclusion; see (4.5). Note that, in the above formula, (and in (5.18) before that), we have identified

the plane  $N_{\tau(p)}$  with  $\mathbb{R}^2$  (that is, we have identified one orthonormal basis of the former plane with one of the latter). Since both functions  $z \mapsto v(p, z)$  and  $\phi_{\nabla_N u_0(p)}$  have radial symmetry, this identification can be performed in an arbitrary way, and the forthcoming considerations do not depend on this choice.

To conclude this second step, we note for further reference that the following identity holds:

$$(5.19) \quad \mathcal{M}_{NN}(p) \nabla_N u_0(p) = (\gamma_1(p) - \gamma_0(p)) \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} \left( \nabla_N u_0(p) + \nabla_N v(p, z) \right) ds(z),$$

as a consequence of the expression (4.4) of the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)$  and of (4.5) and (5.18).

*Step 3: We pass to the limit in the representation formula (5.13).* Rescaling both integrals in the right-hand side of (5.13) by means of the mapping  $m_\varepsilon$ , we obtain:

$$\begin{aligned} r_\varepsilon(x) &= \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} |\det(\nabla m_\varepsilon)| (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(m_\varepsilon(z)) (\nabla u_0)(m_\varepsilon(z)) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, m_\varepsilon(z)) dz \\ &\quad + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(m_\varepsilon(z)) |\det(\nabla m_\varepsilon)| \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T} \nabla(r_\varepsilon \circ m_\varepsilon) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, m_\varepsilon(z)) dz, \\ &= \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma(z) a(z) \cdot n(z)}{1 - \delta_\sigma(z) a(z) \cdot n(z)} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(m_\varepsilon(z)) (\nabla u_0)(m_\varepsilon(z)) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, m_\varepsilon(z)) dz \\ &\quad + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(m_\varepsilon(z)) \left( \varepsilon \frac{\partial s_\varepsilon}{\partial \tau} \frac{\partial N}{\partial \tau_y}(x, m_\varepsilon(z)) + \frac{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma(z) a(z) \cdot n(z)}{1 - \delta_\sigma(z) a(z) \cdot n(z)} \nabla_{N s_\varepsilon} \cdot \nabla_{N_y} N(x, m_\varepsilon(z)) \right) dz, \end{aligned}$$

where we have used the expression (5.15) of the derivative of  $m_\varepsilon$  as well as the definition of  $s_\varepsilon$ . Now bringing into play the approximation of  $s_\varepsilon$  by the function  $v$  in (5.18) inferred in the course of the second step, then using the coarea formula of Proposition 5.3, it follows:

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} r_\varepsilon(x) &= \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{1}{1 - \delta_\sigma(z) a(z) \cdot n(z)} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ p_\sigma (\nabla u_0 \circ p_\sigma) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, p_\sigma(z)) dz \\ &\quad + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{1}{1 - \delta_\sigma(z) a(z) \cdot n(z)} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \circ p_\sigma \nabla_N v \cdot \nabla_{N_y} N(x, p_\sigma(z)) dz, \\ &= \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \nabla u_0(p) \cdot \nabla_y N(x, p) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \nabla_N v(p, z) \cdot \nabla_{N_y} N(x, p) ds(z) d\ell(p), \\ &= \int_\sigma |B_\sigma(p,1)| (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau}(p) \frac{\partial N}{\partial \tau_y}(x, p) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \left( \nabla_N u_0(p) + \nabla_N v(p, z) \right) \cdot \nabla_{N_y} N(x, p) ds(z) d\ell(p). \end{aligned}$$

Using finally (5.19) to reformulate the second integral in the above right-hand side in terms of the two-dimensional polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}_{NN}$ , we finally obtain:

$$\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} r_\varepsilon(x) = \pi \int_\sigma (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0)(p) \frac{\partial u_0}{\partial \tau}(p) \frac{\partial N}{\partial \tau_y}(x, p) d\ell(p) + \int_\sigma \mathcal{M}_{NN} \nabla_N u_0(p) \cdot \nabla_{N_y} N(x, p) d\ell(p),$$

which is the desired result. □

### 5.3. Asymptotic expansion of a quantity of interest involving $u_\varepsilon$

We now consider the derivative of a functional depending on the small thickness  $\varepsilon$  via the perturbed potential  $u_\varepsilon$  in (5.2) of the form:

$$J_\sigma(\varepsilon) = \int_D j(u_\varepsilon) dx,$$

where  $j : \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is a smooth function satisfying the growth conditions (2.8). The result of interest is the following proposition, whose proof is again omitted; see the proof of Proposition 2.2 if need be.

**Proposition 5.4.** *The function  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  has the following asymptotic expansion as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ ,*

$$J_\sigma(\varepsilon) = J_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^2 J'_\sigma(0) + o(\varepsilon^2),$$

where the “derivative”  $J'_\sigma(0)$  reads:

$$(5.20) \quad J'_\sigma(0) = \int_\sigma \mathcal{M} \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla p_0 \, dx.$$

In the above formula,  $\mathcal{M}$  is the polarization tensor defined in (5.12), and the adjoint state  $p_0$  is the unique solution in  $H^1_{\Gamma_D}(D)$  to the equation:

$$\begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(\gamma_0 \nabla p_0) = -j'(u_0) & \text{in } D, \\ p_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ \gamma_0 \frac{\partial p_0}{\partial n} = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}. \end{cases}$$

A more practical version of this result reads:

$$J'_\sigma(0) = \int_\sigma P(x, \tau_1(x), \tau_2(x), \tau_3(x)) \, d\ell(x),$$

where for  $x \in \sigma$ ,  $\tau = (\tau_1, \tau_2, \tau_3) \mapsto P(x, \tau_1, \tau_2, \tau_3)$  is the trivariate polynomial with degree 2:

$$P(x, \tau_1, \tau_2, \tau_3) = 2\pi\gamma_0(x) \frac{\gamma_1(x) - \gamma_0(x)}{\gamma_1(x) + \gamma_0(x)} \nabla u_0(x) \cdot \nabla p_0(x) + \pi \frac{(\gamma_1(x) + \gamma_0(x))^2}{\gamma_1(x) + \gamma_0(x)} (\nabla u_0(x) \otimes \nabla p_0(x)) \tau \cdot \tau.$$

#### 5.4. Comparison between the 2d and the 3d cases

Let us conclude this study of thin tubular inhomogeneities in the context of the three-dimensional conductivity equation with a few remarks about the differences between the 2d case analyzed in Section 2 and the present 3d situation. In order to ease the discussion, we go on assuming that the curve  $\sigma$  is closed.

However similar at first glance, the 2d and 3d asymptotic formulas (2.5) and (5.11) have actually quite different structures. As we have seen indeed, the first non trivial term  $u_1$  in the 2d expansion of  $u_\varepsilon$  is “variational”, insofar as it can be characterized as the solution to a fairly classical boundary value problem (or as the minimizer of the corresponding energy functional) and it belongs to a functional space which is inherited from that associated to  $u_\varepsilon$ ; see the equation (2.15) and the comments thereafter.

On the contrary, in the three-dimensional case,  $u_1$  cannot be characterized in the same fashion: intuitively, curves in 3d are “too small” sets to bear boundary conditions in the context of a “standard” second-order elliptic problem (they have zero harmonic capacity). This difference is reflected by the difference in order ( $\varepsilon^2$  rather than  $\varepsilon$ ) at which the correction  $u_1$  comes up in (5.11).

Another interesting manifestation of this phenomenon lies in the study that we carried out during the second step of the proofs of Theorem 2.1 and Conjecture 5.1, about the “far field”  $u$  and the “near field”  $v$ , as the limiting behaviors of the error  $r_\varepsilon = \frac{1}{\varepsilon^{d-1}}(u_\varepsilon - u_0)$  and its rescaled version  $s_\varepsilon$ , respectively. In our 2d analysis, we have not completely determined the limit  $v$  of  $s_\varepsilon$  inside the unit inclusion set  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  (and we did not need to do so). In this case actually, the complete limiting behavior  $v$  would depend on the “far field”  $u$ ; see Remark 2.5. If we were to try and apply verbatim the methodology used in the context of Conjecture 5.1 in the 2d case, we would have to consider, for each point  $p \in \sigma$ , an exterior problem posed on the normal line to  $\sigma$  at  $p$ , that is, a one-dimensional version of (5.18). This 1d exterior problem has no solution decaying to 0 at infinity, but only solutions tending to constant values at infinity. These constants are exactly the connection between the limiting behaviors of the “near field”  $v$  and the “far field”  $u$  that we observed in the case of the 2d conductivity equation. On the contrary, we have seen that in 3d, the 2d exterior problem (5.18) characterizing the “near field”  $v$  in each normal plane to  $\sigma$  has a solution which goes to 0 at infinity. As a result, it is a completely determined function, independently of the “far field”.

## 6. THE LINEAR ELASTICITY CASE IN THREE SPACE DIMENSIONS

In this section, we adapt the previous considerations to analyze the effects of thin tubular inhomogeneities in the context of 3d linearly elastic structures, a situation which has not yet been addressed in the literature, to the best of our knowledge.

The physical setting is the exact three-dimensional counterpart to that described in Section 3.1.1. Inside a bounded, Lipschitz domain  $D$ , the “background” and perturbed displacements  $u_0, u_\varepsilon : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$  are the solutions to the 3d versions of the systems (3.3) and (3.4), respectively. The two isotropic materials featured

in these equations are physically described by Hooke's laws  $A_0, A_1$  of the form (3.1), with respective Lamé parameters  $\lambda_0, \mu_0$  and  $\lambda_1, \mu_1$ .

Using our formal energy method, we derive the asymptotic expansion of the perturbed displacement  $u_\varepsilon \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^3$  in terms of  $u_0$  and a suitable polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}$ . Since the derivation is analogous to that conducted in the 3d conductivity setting in Section 5 (up to an increased level of technicality), we solely provide the main steps of the argument.

**Conjecture 6.1.** *The following asymptotic expansion holds at an arbitrary point  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$ :*

$$u_\varepsilon(x) = u_0(x) + \varepsilon^2 u_1(x) + o(\varepsilon^2), \text{ where } u_1(x) = \int_\sigma \mathcal{M}(p) e(u_0) : e_y(N(x, p)) \, d\ell(p),$$

$N(x, y)$  is the *Green's function* of the background operator in (3.3) (see Remark 3.1), and the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}(p)$  is defined at any point  $p \in \sigma$  by:

$$(6.1) \quad \forall e, \tilde{e} \in \mathcal{S}_d(\mathbb{R}), \quad \mathcal{M}e : \tilde{e} = \mathcal{M}_{NN} e_N : \tilde{e}_N + \frac{\pi(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0)}{\mu_0 + \lambda_1 + \mu_1} \left( \text{tr}(e_N)(\tilde{e}\tau \cdot \tau) + (e\tau \cdot \tau) \text{tr}(\tilde{e}_N) \right) \\ + 4\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(e\tau)_N \cdot (\tilde{e}\tau)_N + \pi \left( 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) + (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) - \frac{(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)^2}{\mu_1 + \lambda_1 + \mu_0} \right) (e\tau \cdot \tau)(\tilde{e}\tau \cdot \tau).$$

Here, we have omitted the mention to the point  $p$  under consideration for brevity. We have also introduced the two tensors  $\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(p)$  and  $\mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)$ , acting on two-dimensional quantities, defined by:

- $\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(p)$  is the  $2 \times 2$  matrix describing the effect of a disk-shaped, diametrically small inclusion in the 2d conductivity setting, where the conductivity coefficients at play equal  $\mu_0(p)$  and  $\mu_1(p)$ , namely:

$$(6.2) \quad \mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(p) = 2\pi\mu_0(p) \frac{\mu_1(p) - \mu_0(p)}{\mu_1(p) + \mu_0(p)} \mathbf{I};$$

see (4.11).

- $\mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)$  is the isotropic fourth-order tensor describing the effect of a disk-shaped diametrically small inclusion in the linear elasticity setting; it is defined for any symmetric  $2 \times 2$  matrix  $e$  by:

$$(6.3) \quad \mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)e = \alpha_S(p) \text{tr}(e) \mathbf{I} + \beta_S(p)e,$$

where the coefficients  $\alpha_S(p)$  and  $\beta_S(p)$  are given by (4.13); see Section 4.4.

*Formal argument.* As usual, let us introduce the error  $r_\varepsilon := \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2}(u_\varepsilon - u_0)$ , which is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^3$  to the variational problem

$$\forall v \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^3, \quad \int_D A_\varepsilon e(r_\varepsilon) : e(v) \, dx = -\frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)(x) e(u_0) : e(v) \, dx;$$

equivalently,  $r_\varepsilon$  is the unique solution to the minimization problem

$$(6.4) \quad \min_{u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^3} E_\varepsilon(u), \text{ where } E_\varepsilon(u) := \frac{1}{2} \int_D A_\varepsilon e(u) : e(u) \, dx + \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0) e(u_0) : e(u) \, dx.$$

*Step 1:* We construct a representation formula for the error  $r_\varepsilon(x)$  “far” from  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  in terms of the *Green's function*  $N(x, y)$  of the background equation (3.3) and the values of  $r_\varepsilon$  inside  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$ . Considering a fixed point  $x \in D \setminus \sigma$  and arguing exactly as in the proof of Theorem 2.1 (Step 1), we obtain, for  $j = 1, 2, 3$  and  $\varepsilon > 0$  small enough:

$$(6.5) \quad r_{\varepsilon, j}(x) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)(y) e(u_0)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy + \int_{\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}} (A_1 - A_0)(y) e(r_\varepsilon)(y) : e_y(N_j(x, y)) \, dy.$$

*Step 2:* *Asymptotic behavior of a rescaled version of  $r_\varepsilon$ .* To conduct this formal step of our argument, let us introduce the rescaled error  $s_\varepsilon := \varepsilon r_\varepsilon \circ m_\varepsilon$ , where  $m_\varepsilon$  is the mapping given by (5.14). We aim to determine the limiting behavior of  $s_\varepsilon$  near the rescaled inclusion set  $\omega_{\sigma, 1}$ , and to this end, we perform a rescaling and a simplification of the energy functional  $E_\varepsilon(u)$  in (6.4).



At first, the coarea formula of [Proposition 5.3](#) yields the following equivalent expression for the energy  $E_\varepsilon(u)$  attached to an arbitrary function  $u \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)^3$ :

$$E_\varepsilon(u) = \frac{1}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{D \cap P_\sigma(p)} (1 - |y|a(p) \cdot n(y))(A_\varepsilon e(u) : e(u))(p + y) \, ds(y) \right) d\ell(p) \\ + \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p, \varepsilon)} (1 - |y|a(p) \cdot n(y))(A_1 - A_0)(p + y)e(u_0)(p + y) : e(u)(p + y) \, ds(y) \right) d\ell(p).$$

We then rescale both inner integrals in the above right-hand side owing to a change of variables involving  $m_\varepsilon$ ; this yields:

$$E_\varepsilon(u) = \frac{\varepsilon^2}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}(D \cap P_\sigma(p))} (1 - \varepsilon|z|a(p) \cdot n(z))(A_\varepsilon(e(u) \circ m_\varepsilon) : (e(u) \circ m_\varepsilon))(p + z) \, ds(z) \right) d\ell(p) \\ + \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p, 1)} (1 - \varepsilon|z|a(p) \cdot n(z))(A_1 - A_0)(p + \varepsilon z)e(u_0)(p + \varepsilon z) : (e(u) \circ m_\varepsilon)(p + z) \, ds(z) \right) d\ell(p).$$

Now, elementary calculations based on [\(5.14\)](#) allow to relate the strain tensor of a smooth enough vector-valued function  $u : D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$  to the derivatives of  $v := \varepsilon u \circ m_\varepsilon$ :

(6.6)

$$e(u) \circ m_\varepsilon = \frac{1}{2} \left( \nabla(u \circ m_\varepsilon) \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-1} + \nabla m_\varepsilon^{-T} \nabla(u \circ m_\varepsilon)^T \right), \\ = \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1 - \delta_\sigma a \cdot n}{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma a \cdot n} e(v) \tau \cdot \tau & \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1 - \delta_\sigma a \cdot n}{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma a \cdot n} \nabla v \tau \cdot n + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla v n \cdot \tau \right) & \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1 - \delta_\sigma a \cdot n}{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma a \cdot n} \nabla v \tau \cdot b + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla v b \cdot \tau \right) \\ \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1 - \delta_\sigma a \cdot n}{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma a \cdot n} \nabla v \tau \cdot n + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla v n \cdot \tau \right) & \frac{1}{\varepsilon} e(v) n \cdot n & \frac{1}{\varepsilon} e(v) n \cdot b \\ \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1 - \delta_\sigma a \cdot n}{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma a \cdot n} \nabla v \tau \cdot b + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \nabla v b \cdot \tau \right) & \frac{1}{\varepsilon} e(v) n \cdot b & \frac{1}{\varepsilon} e(v) b \cdot b \end{pmatrix},$$

where the above matrix is expressed in the local basis  $(\tau, n, b)$  of the space. Similarly, it holds:

$$(6.7) \quad (\operatorname{div} u) \circ m_\varepsilon = \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \frac{1 - \delta_\sigma a \cdot n}{1 - \varepsilon \delta_\sigma a \cdot n} e(v) \tau \cdot \tau + \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} (e(v) n \cdot n + e(v) b \cdot b).$$

A series of simple, albeit tedious calculations reveals that:

$$E_\varepsilon(u) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} F_\varepsilon(v),$$

where we decompose the quantity  $F_\varepsilon(v)$  in terms of the powers in  $\varepsilon$  of the coefficients in the featured integrals:

$$F_\varepsilon(v) = F_\varepsilon^1(v) + \varepsilon F_\varepsilon^2(v) + \varepsilon^2 F_\varepsilon^3(v);$$

in the above identity, each contribution  $F_\varepsilon^i(v)$  has coefficients of order  $\mathcal{O}(1)$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ , and only the expression of  $F_\varepsilon^1(v)$  will be needed for our purpose:

$$\begin{aligned}
F_\varepsilon^1(v) = & \frac{1}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}(D \cap P_\sigma(p))} 2\mu_\varepsilon \circ m_\varepsilon(1 - \varepsilon|z|a \cdot n) \left( (e(v)n \cdot n)^2 + (e(v)b \cdot b)^2 + 2(e(v)n \cdot b)^2 + \frac{1}{2}(\nabla v n \cdot \tau)^2 + \frac{1}{2}(\nabla v b \cdot \tau)^2 \right) ds(z) \right) d\ell(p) \\
& + \frac{1}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}(D \cap P_\sigma(p))} \lambda_\varepsilon \circ m_\varepsilon(1 - \varepsilon|z|a \cdot n) \left( e(v)n \cdot n + e(v)b \cdot b \right)^2 ds(z) \right) d\ell(p) \\
& + \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \circ m_\varepsilon(1 - \varepsilon|z|a \cdot n) \left( (e(u_0)n \cdot n)(e(v)n \cdot n) + (e(u_0)b \cdot b)(e(v)b \cdot b) \right. \right. \\
& \quad \left. \left. + (e(u_0)\tau \cdot n)(\nabla v n \cdot \tau) + (e(u_0)\tau \cdot b)(\nabla v b \cdot \tau) \right) ds(z) \right) d\ell(p) \\
& + \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (1 - \varepsilon|z|a \cdot n) (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \circ m_\varepsilon(\operatorname{div} u_0) \circ m_\varepsilon \left( e(v)n \cdot n + e(v)b \cdot b \right) ds(z) \right) d\ell(p).
\end{aligned}$$

In the above integrals, as often in the forthcoming calculations, the mention to the integration point  $p + z$  is sometimes omitted when it is clear, for the sake of brevity.

Our methodology then proceeds as in the case of [Conjecture 5.1](#). We expect that the limiting behavior  $v$  of  $s_\varepsilon$  near the rescaled inclusion set  $\omega_{\sigma,1}$  be dictated by the minimization of the energy  $F_\varepsilon^1(v)$ , and, in turn, by that of a simplified version  $\tilde{F}(v)$  of the latter where only the leading-order terms as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$  are retained. More precisely, we consider the problem:

$$(6.8) \quad \min_v \tilde{F}(v),$$

where:

$$\begin{aligned}
\tilde{F}(v) = & \frac{1}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{N_\tau(p)} 2\hat{\mu}(p, z) \left( (e(v)n \cdot n)^2 + (e(v)b \cdot b)^2 + 2(e(v)n \cdot b)^2 + \frac{1}{2}(\nabla v n \cdot \tau)^2 + \frac{1}{2}(\nabla v b \cdot \tau)^2 \right) ds(z) \right) d\ell(p) \\
& + \frac{1}{2} \int_\sigma \left( \int_{N_\tau(p)} \hat{\lambda}(p, z) \left( e(v)n \cdot n + e(v)b \cdot b \right)^2 ds(z) \right) d\ell(p) \\
& + \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) \left( (e(u_0)(p)n \cdot n)(e(v)n \cdot n) + (e(u_0)(p)b \cdot b)(e(v)b \cdot b) \right. \right. \\
& \quad \left. \left. + (e(u_0)(p)\tau \cdot n)(\nabla v n \cdot \tau) + (e(u_0)(p)\tau \cdot b)(\nabla v b \cdot \tau) \right) ds(z) \right) d\ell(p) \\
& + \int_\sigma \left( \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p)(\operatorname{div} u_0)(p) \left( e(v)n \cdot n + e(v)b \cdot b \right) ds(z) \right) d\ell(p),
\end{aligned}$$

and we have defined, for  $p \in \sigma$  and  $z \in N_\tau(p)$ ,

$$\hat{\mu}(p, z) = \begin{cases} \mu_1(p) & \text{if } |z| < 1, \\ \mu_0(p) & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

Recall that it is quite unclear what would be a rigorous framework for this minimization, and we do not elaborate on this issue.

Taking advantage of (5.8) and (5.9), the energy  $\widetilde{F}(v)$  may be reformulated in terms of the normal and tangential components of  $v$  with respect to  $\sigma$ :

$$(6.9) \quad \begin{aligned} \widetilde{F}(v) = & \frac{1}{2} \int_{\sigma} \int_{N_{\tau(p)}} \left( 2\widehat{\mu}(p, z) \left( \|e_N(v_N)\|^2 + \frac{1}{2} |\nabla_N(v \cdot \tau)|^2 \right) + \widehat{\lambda}(p, z) \left( \text{tr}(e_N(v_N)) \right)^2 \right) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ & + \int_{\sigma} \int_{B_{\sigma}(p, 1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) \left( e_N(u_{0N})(p) : e_N(v_N) + e(u_0)(p)\tau \cdot \nabla_N(v \cdot \tau) \right) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ & + \int_{\sigma} \int_{B_{\sigma}(p, 1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) (\text{div} u_0)(p) \text{tr}(e_N(v_N)) ds(z) d\ell(p). \end{aligned}$$

At this point, judging from the tensorized structure of the integrals and coefficients in the above expression of  $\widetilde{F}(v)$ , we are enticed to seek the limiting behavior  $v$  of  $s_{\varepsilon}$  inside the rescaled inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma, 1}$  under the form:

$$\forall p \in \sigma, z \in B_{\sigma}(p, 1), s_{\varepsilon}(p + z) \approx v(p, z),$$

for a certain vector field  $v : \{(p, z) \in \sigma \times \mathbb{R}^3, z \in N_{\tau(p)}\} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^3$  to be determined.

To achieve this purpose, we rely on the Euler-Lagrange equations associated to the resolution of (6.8). It immediately follows from the expression (6.9) of the energy  $\widetilde{F}(v)$  that this minimization can be conducted in terms of the tangential and normal components  $v \cdot \tau$  and  $v_N$  of the unknown function  $v$ , independently.

Let us then write down the Euler-Lagrange equations for the minimization of (6.9) by considering only variations of the tangential component  $v \cdot \tau$ : for each point  $p \in \sigma$ , the function  $N_{\tau(p)} \ni z \mapsto (v \cdot \tau)(p, z) \in \mathbb{R}$  turns out to satisfy the following variational problem:

$$(6.10) \quad \forall w, \int_{N_{\tau(p)}} \widehat{\mu} \nabla_N(v \cdot \tau) \cdot \nabla_N w ds(z) + \int_{B_{\sigma}(p, 1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) (e(u_0)(p)\tau) \cdot \nabla_N w ds(z) = 0.$$

The above variational problem is well-posed when the unknown and test functions  $v$  and  $w$  are chosen in the functional space  $W_0^{1, -1}(\mathbb{R}^2)$  (see Remark 4.1). It exactly corresponds to the variational formulation for the 2d profile (4.9) associated to a disk-shaped diametrically small inclusion in the conductivity setting, up to the identification of the  $N_{\tau(p)}$  with  $\mathbb{R}^2$ ; see again the proof of Conjecture 5.1, and notably the discussion immediately after (5.18). More precisely,  $v \cdot \tau$  equals:

$$\forall p \in \sigma, \forall z \in N_{\tau(p)}, (v \cdot \tau)(p, z) = \phi_{2e(u_0)(p)\tau(p)}(z),$$

where for a given vector  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^2$ , the function  $\phi_{\xi} \in W_0^{1, -1}(\mathbb{R}^2)$  is the solution to:

$$\begin{cases} -\Delta \phi_{\xi} = 0 & \text{in } (\mathbb{R}^2 \setminus \overline{B(0, 1)}) \cup B(0, 1), \\ \mu_0(p) \frac{\partial \phi_{\xi}^+}{\partial n} - \mu_1(p) \frac{\partial \phi_{\xi}^-}{\partial n} = -(\mu_0(p) - \mu_1(p))(\xi \cdot n) & \text{on } \partial B(0, 1), \\ |\phi_{\xi}(z)| \rightarrow 0 & \text{when } |z| \rightarrow \infty; \end{cases}$$

which is exactly (4.5), in which  $\gamma_0(0), \gamma_1(0)$  are replaced by  $\mu_0(p)$  and  $\mu_1(p)$ , respectively.

For further reference, we note that the  $2 \times 2$  matrix  $\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(p)$  in (6.2) satisfies the following identity:

$$(6.11) \quad 2\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(p) (e(u_0)(p)\tau)_N = \int_{B_{\sigma}(p, 1)} (\mu_1(p) - \mu_0(p)) (2(e(u_0)(p)\tau)_N + \nabla_N(v \cdot \tau)(p, z)) ds(z).$$

Let us now consider variations of the normal component  $v_N$  in the minimization of the energy  $\widetilde{F}_{\varepsilon}^1(v)$  in (6.9). For a fixed, arbitrary point  $p \in \sigma$ , the mapping  $N_{\tau(p)} \ni z \mapsto v_N(p, z) \in N_{\tau(p)}$  satisfies:

$$\begin{aligned} \forall w, \int_{N_{\tau(p)}} \left( 2\widehat{\mu} e_N(v_N) : e_N(w) + \widehat{\lambda} \text{tr}(e_N(v_N)) \text{tr}(e_N(w)) \right) ds(z) \\ + \int_{B_{\sigma}(p, 1)} \left( 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) e_N(u_{0N})(p) : e_N(w) + (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) (\text{div} u_0)(p) \text{tr}(e_N(w)) \right) ds(z) = 0, \end{aligned}$$

and we decompose  $v_N(p, z)$  as:

$$v_N(p, z) = w_1(p, z) + w_2(p, z),$$

where  $w_1(p, z)$  and  $w_2(p, z)$  are defined as follows:

- the vector field  $z \mapsto w_1(p, z)$  equals  $v_{e_N(u_{0N})(p)}(z)$ , where for any symmetric  $2 \times 2$  matrix  $\xi$ ,  $v_\xi \in W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^2)^2$  is the unique solution to the variational problem:

$$(6.12) \quad \int_{N_{\tau(p)}} \left( 2\widehat{\mu}e_N(v_\xi) : e_N(w) + \widehat{\lambda}\text{tr}(e_N(v_\xi))\text{tr}(e_N(w)) \right) ds(z) \\ + \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} \left( 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p)\xi : e_N(w) + (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p)\text{tr}(\xi)\text{tr}(e_N(w)) \right) ds(z) = 0,$$

that is,  $v_\xi$  is exactly the profile function (4.12) attached to the asymptotic expansion of the solution to the 2d linear elasticity system in the situation of a diametrically small disk-shaped inclusion.

- The vector field  $z \mapsto w_2(p, z)$  equals  $w_{e(u_0)(p)\tau \cdot \tau}$ , where for  $h \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $w_h$  is the unique solution in  $W_0^{1,-1}(\mathbb{R}^2)$  to the variational problem:

$$\int_{N_{\tau(p)}} \left( 2\widehat{\mu}e_N(w_h) : e_N(w) + \widehat{\lambda}\text{tr}(e_N(w_h))\text{tr}(e_N(w)) \right) ds(z) + \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p)h\text{tr}(e_N(w)) ds(z) = 0.$$

By uniqueness of the solution to (6.12), it holds:

$$w_h = v_{\frac{1}{2} \frac{\lambda_1 - \lambda_0}{\mu_1 - \mu_0 + \lambda_1 - \lambda_0} h \mathbf{I}}.$$

For further reference, we note that, for any symmetric  $2 \times 2$  matrix  $\xi$ :

$$(6.13) \quad \mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)\xi = \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} \left( 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p)(\xi + e_N(v_\xi)) + (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p)\text{tr}(\xi + e_N(v_\xi))\mathbf{I} \right) ds(z),$$

and so:

$$(6.14) \quad \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{\mu_1 - \mu_0 + \lambda_1 - \lambda_0} \text{tr}(\mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)\xi) = \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} \text{tr}(\xi + e_N(v_\xi)) ds(z).$$

Finally, by the same token:

$$(6.15) \quad \frac{h}{2} \frac{\lambda_1 - \lambda_0}{\mu_1 - \mu_0 + \lambda_1 - \lambda_0} (\mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)\mathbf{I}) = \\ \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} \left( 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p)e_N(w_h) + (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p)(h + \text{tr}(e_N(w_h)))\mathbf{I} \right) ds(z).$$

*Step 3: We pass to the limit in the representation formula (6.5).* It follows from a change of variables based on the mapping  $m_\varepsilon$  in (5.14) (see also (5.15)) that:

$$(6.16) \quad r_{\varepsilon,j}(x) = \frac{1}{\varepsilon^2} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} |\det(\nabla m_\varepsilon)|(A_1 - A_0)(m_\varepsilon(z))e(u_0)(m_\varepsilon(z)) : e_y(N_j(x, m_\varepsilon(z))) dz \\ + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} |\det(\nabla m_\varepsilon)|(A_1 - A_0)(m_\varepsilon(z))(e(r_\varepsilon) \circ m_\varepsilon) : e_y(N_j(x, m_\varepsilon(z))) dz, \\ =: I_\varepsilon^1 + I_\varepsilon^2,$$

with obvious notations. It is now easy to see from the coarea formula of Proposition 5.3 that:

$$(6.17) \quad \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} I_\varepsilon^1 = \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (A_1 - A_0)(p)e(u_0)(p) : e_y(N_j(x, p)) ds(z) d\ell(p).$$

As for the second integral  $I_\varepsilon^2$ , the formulas (6.6), (6.7) and the convergence of  $s_\varepsilon$  obtained in the first step yield:

$$\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} I_\varepsilon^2 = \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{2(\mu_1 - \mu_0) \circ p_\sigma}{1 - \delta_\sigma(y)a(y) \cdot n(y)} \left( (\nabla v n \cdot \tau)(e_y(N_j(x, p_\sigma(y)))\tau \cdot n) + (\nabla v b \cdot \tau)(e_y(N_j(x, p_\sigma(y)))\tau \cdot b) \right. \\ \left. + (e(v)n \cdot n)(e_y(N_j(x, p_\sigma(y)))n \cdot n) + (e(v)b \cdot b)(e_y(N_j(x, p_\sigma(y)))b \cdot b) + 2(e(v)n \cdot b)(e_y(N_j(x, p_\sigma(y)))n \cdot b) \right) dy \\ + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,1}} \frac{(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) \circ p_\sigma}{1 - \delta_\sigma(y)a(y) \cdot n(y)} \left( e(v)n \cdot n + e(v)b \cdot b \right) \text{div}_y(N_j(x, p_\sigma(y))) dy.$$

Using the coarea formula of [Proposition 5.3](#), this rewrites:

(6.18)

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} I_\varepsilon^2 &= \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) \left( \nabla_N(v \cdot \tau) \cdot (e_y(N_j(x,p))\tau) + e_N(v_N) : e_{N_y}(N_j(x,p)) \right) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) \text{tr}(e_N(v_N)) \text{div}_y(N_j(x,p)) ds(z) d\ell(p). \end{aligned}$$

Eventually, combining [\(6.17\)](#) and [\(6.18\)](#), we obtain:

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} r_{\varepsilon,j}(x) &= \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (A_1 - A_0)(p) e(u_0)(p) : e_y(N_j(x,p)) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) \left( \nabla_N(v \cdot \tau) \cdot (e_y(N_j(x,p))\tau) + e_N(v_N) : e_{N_y}(N_j(x,p)) \right) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) \text{tr}(e_N(v_N)) \text{div}_y(N_j(x,p)) ds(z) d\ell(p). \end{aligned}$$

We now rewrite the above expression by bringing into play the tensors  $\mathcal{M}_{NN}(p)$  and  $\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(p)$  defined in [\(6.2\)](#) and [\(6.3\)](#). To this end, expanding the first integral in the above right-hand side (and notably using [\(5.10\)](#)), we obtain after simple, albeit tedious calculations:

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} r_{\varepsilon,j}(x) &= \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) (e_N(w_1) + e_N(u_0)(p)) : e_{N_y}(N_j(x,p)) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) \text{tr}(e_N(w_1) + e_N(u_0)(p)) \text{tr}(e_{N_y}(N_j(x,p))) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) e_N(w_2) : e_{N_y}(N_j(x,p)) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) (\text{tr}(e_N(w_2)) + e(u_0)(p)\tau \cdot \tau) \text{tr}(e_N(N_j(x,p))) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} 2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) \left( \nabla_N(v \cdot \tau) + 2(e(u_0)\tau)_N \right) \cdot (e_y(N_j(x,p))\tau)_N ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) \text{tr}(e_N(w_1) + e_N(u_0)(p)) (e_y(N_j(x,p))\tau \cdot \tau) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (2(\mu_1 - \mu_0)(p) + (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p)) e(u_0)(p)\tau \cdot \tau (e_y(N_j(x,p))\tau \cdot \tau) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &\quad + \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} (\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(p) \text{tr}(e_N(w_2)) (e_y(N_j(x,p))\tau \cdot \tau) ds(z) d\ell(p) \\ &=: \sum_{j=1}^8 \int_\sigma \int_{B_\sigma(p,1)} \alpha_j(x,p) ds(z) d\ell(p), \end{aligned}$$

with obvious notations. We now calculate the integrands  $\alpha_j(x,p)$ ,  $j = 1, \dots, 8$ , omitting the mention to the point  $p$  when it is clear:

- Using [\(6.13\)](#) yields:

$$(\alpha_1 + \alpha_2)(x,p) = \mathcal{M}_{NN}(p) e_N(u_{0N})(p) : e_N(N_j(x,p)).$$

- Using [\(6.15\)](#), we obtain:

$$(\alpha_3 + \alpha_4)(x,p) = \frac{1}{2} \frac{\lambda_1 - \lambda_0}{\mu_1 - \mu_0 + \lambda_1 - \lambda_0} (e(u_0)\tau \cdot \tau) \left( \mathcal{M}_{NN} \mathbf{I} : e_N(N_j(x,p)) \right);$$

taking advantage of the expression [\(4.13\)](#) of the coefficients of  $\mathcal{M}_{NN}$ , this rewrites:

$$(\alpha_3 + \alpha_4)(x,p) = \frac{\pi(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0)}{\mu_0 + \lambda_1 + \mu_1} (e(u_0)\tau \cdot \tau) \text{tr}(e_N(N_j(x,p))).$$

- On account of [\(6.11\)](#), one has:

$$\alpha_5(x,p) = 2\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(2e(u_0)\tau)_N \cdot (e_y(N_j(x,p))\tau)_N = 4\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}(e(u_0)\tau)_N \cdot (e_y(N_j(x,p))\tau)_N$$

- From the relation (6.14), we infer that the sixth term equals:

$$\alpha_6(x, p) = \frac{1}{2} \frac{\lambda_1 - \lambda_0}{\mu_1 - \mu_0 + \lambda_1 - \lambda_0} \operatorname{tr} \left( \mathcal{M}_{NN} e_N(u_{0N}) \right) (e_y(N_j(x, p)) \tau \cdot \tau),$$

which yields, from (4.13),

$$\alpha_6(x, p) = \frac{\pi(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0)}{\mu_0 + \lambda_1 + \mu_1} \operatorname{tr}(e_N(u_{0N})) (e_y(N_j(x, p)) \tau \cdot \tau).$$

- The term  $\alpha_7(x, p)$  does not need to be reformulated.
- Using again (6.14) and then (4.13),  $\alpha_8(x, p)$  rewrites:

$$\alpha_8(x, p) = -\pi \frac{(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)^2}{\mu_1 + \lambda_1 + \mu_0} (e(u_0)(p) \tau \cdot \tau) (e_y(N_j(x, p)) \tau \cdot \tau).$$

This results in the desired expression.  $\square$

**Remark 6.1.** *As we have already noticed in the course of the previous calculation, the component  $\mathcal{M}_{\tau N}$  of the polarization tensor  $\mathcal{M}$  in (6.1) coincides with the polarization tensor (4.11) attached to a disk-shaped, diametrically small inclusion in the situation of the 2d conductivity equation, where the Lamé parameter  $\mu$  plays the role of the conductivity coefficient. This echoes to the well-known two-dimensional reduction of the 3d linear elasticity system in the particular situation of antiplane shear; see for instance [99].*

We conclude this study with the calculation of the asymptotic expansion of a quantity depending on the thickness  $\varepsilon$  via the perturbed displacement  $u_\varepsilon$ , say:

$$J_\sigma(\varepsilon) = \int_D j(u_\varepsilon) \, dx,$$

where  $j : \mathbb{R}^3 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is smooth and satisfies the growth conditions (2.8).

**Proposition 6.1.** *The function  $J_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  admits the following asymptotic expansion:*

$$J_\sigma(\varepsilon) = J_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^2 J'_\sigma(0) + o(\varepsilon^2),$$

where the “derivative”  $J'_\sigma(0)$  reads:

$$J'_\sigma(0) = \int_\sigma \mathcal{M} e(u_0) : e(p_0) \, d\ell.$$

Here,  $\mathcal{M}$  is the polarization tensor defined in (6.1), and the adjoint state  $p_0$  is the unique solution in  $H^1_{\Gamma_D}(D)^3$  to the following system:

$$(6.19) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(A_0 e(p_0)) = -j'(u_0) & \text{in } D, \\ p_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ Ae(p_0)n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_D}. \end{cases}$$

Again, we provide a slightly different, more practical form of the “derivative”  $J'_\sigma(0)$ , emphasizing its dependence on the curve  $\sigma$  and its tangent vector  $\tau$ :

$$J'_\sigma(0) = \int_\sigma P(x, \tau_1(x), \tau_2(x), \tau_3(x)) \, d\ell(x),$$

where at a given point  $x \in \sigma$ ,  $\tau = (\tau_1, \tau_2, \tau_3) \mapsto P(x, \tau_1, \tau_2, \tau_3)$  is the trivariate polynomial with degree 4 defined by:

$$\begin{aligned} P(x, \tau_1, \tau_2, \tau_3) &= \alpha_S \operatorname{tr} e : f + \beta_S e : f + \left( -2\beta_S + 8\pi\mu_0 \frac{\mu_1 - \mu_0}{\mu_1 + \mu_0} \right) (e\tau \cdot f\tau) \\ &\quad + \left( \pi \frac{(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0)}{\mu_0 + \lambda_1 + \mu_1} - \alpha_S \right) (\operatorname{tr} e (f\tau \cdot \tau) + \operatorname{tr} f (e\tau \cdot \tau)) \\ &+ \left( \alpha_S + \beta_S - 2\pi \frac{(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)(\lambda_0 + 2\mu_0)}{\mu_0 + \lambda_1 + \mu_1} - 8\pi\mu_0 \frac{\mu_1 - \mu_0}{\mu_1 + \mu_0} + 2\pi(\mu_1 - \mu_0) + \pi(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0) - \pi \frac{(\lambda_1 - \lambda_0)^2}{\mu_1 + \lambda_1 + \mu_0} \right) (e\tau \cdot \tau)(f\tau \cdot \tau). \end{aligned}$$

In the above formula, we have taken the shortcuts  $e \equiv e(u_0)$ ,  $f \equiv e(p_0)$ ; the values  $\alpha_S$  and  $\beta_S$  depend on  $\mu_0, \mu_1, \lambda_0, \lambda_1$  via (4.13) and the dependence of all the coefficients with respect to  $x$  is omitted for brevity.

## 7. NUMERICAL ILLUSTRATIONS AND APPLICATIONS

In this illustrative section, we discuss the practical use of the asymptotic formulas (1.11) for thin tubular inhomogeneities considered in this article. After verifying the numerical accuracy of these formulas in Section 7.1, we propose three different applications in shape and topology optimization. At first, in Section 7.2, we introduce a methodology for grafting a thin ligament to a shape in the course of a more “classical” optimal design process, with the aim to make the final design less sensitive to the initial guess. Secondly, Section 7.3 is devoted to an algorithm for computing an optimized set of pillars, serving as the scaffold structure of a shape during its construction by means of an additive manufacturing technique. Eventually, in Section 7.4, we present a strategy for the computation of a judicious initial design in view of the optimization of a truss-like structure.

Before proceeding, let us already emphasize that these numerical methods are proposed as preliminary “proofs of concept”, rather than as fully mature techniques. In particular, several algorithmic aspects have not been paid much attention in the present article; see in particular Remark 7.1 and Section 8 for several criticisms and leads towards improving their computational efficiency which will be considered in a future work.

### 7.1. Numerical validation

In this first example section, we appraise numerically the validity of our asymptotic formulas for thin tubular inhomogeneities in the 2d and 3d conductivity and linear elasticity settings.

The physical configurations at stake are depicted in Fig. 5: in two space dimensions, the hold-all domain  $D$  is the rectangle  $D = (-1, 1) \times (0, 1)$ ,  $\Gamma_D$  is defined as the left-hand side of  $\partial D$  and  $\Gamma_N$  is its right-hand side. The base curve  $\sigma \subset D$  of the considered tubular inclusions is the straight segment  $\sigma = (-\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}) \times \{\frac{1}{2}\}$ . In three space dimensions,  $D$  is the unit cube  $D = (0, 1)^3$  and the regions  $\Gamma_D$  and  $\Gamma_N$  are the left-hand side and the right-hand side of  $\partial D$ , respectively; the base curve  $\sigma$  is defined by  $\sigma = \{\frac{1}{2}\} \times (\frac{1}{2}, \frac{3}{4}) \times \{\frac{1}{2}\}$ .

#### 7.1.1. The case of the conductivity equation in 2d and 3d

In the “background” situation, the domain  $D$  is filled by a material with conductivity  $\gamma_0 \equiv 1$ ; a flux  $g = -1$  is applied on  $\Gamma_N$  and volumic sources  $f$  are omitted for simplicity. In the perturbed situation, several values of the thickness  $\varepsilon$  are considered for the tubular inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$ , as well as for the (constant) conductivity  $\gamma_1$  inside the latter.

On the one hand, we evaluate the compliance of the domain  $D$  in the perturbed situation, that is, the quantity:

$$C_\sigma(\varepsilon) := \int_{\Gamma_N} g u_\varepsilon \, ds = \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon \nabla u_\varepsilon \cdot \nabla u_\varepsilon \, dx,$$

where  $u_\varepsilon$  is the solution to (2.4). The numerical computation relies on the use of the Lagrange  $\mathbb{P}_1$  finite element method on a conforming mesh of  $D$  where the inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  is meshed explicitly – i.e. a mesh of  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  appears as a submesh of that of  $D$ ; see Fig. 5, (bottom). We rely on the remeshing library `mmg` (see [52, 53]) for the construction of such a mesh, and on the `FreeFem` environment [71] for the finite element calculations.

On the other hand, we compute the approximation of  $C_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  predicted by the asymptotic expansion of Theorem 2.1 and Conjecture 5.1:

$$C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^{d-1} C'_\sigma(0).$$

The solution  $u_0$  to the background conductivity equation (2.2) and all the depending quantities involved in the expressions (2.36) (in 2d) and (5.20) (in 3d) of the derivative  $C'_\sigma(0)$  are calculated on a fixed reference mesh of  $D$ .

The values of both expressions, associated to different conductivities  $\gamma_1 = 10, 100$ , or  $1000$  and different thicknesses  $\varepsilon$  for the inclusion set are reported on Fig. 6 in the two-dimensional case, and on Fig. 7 in the three-dimensional case.

As expected, the asymptotic formula  $C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^{d-1} C'_\sigma(0)$  provides a fairly good approximation of the exact, perturbed compliance  $C_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  when  $\varepsilon$  is sufficiently small (especially in 3d). Let us notice however that, for a given value of the thickness  $\varepsilon$ , the quality of the approximation deteriorates as the conductivity  $\gamma_1$  inside  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  (thus the contrast  $\gamma_1/\gamma_0$ ) gets larger. This observation is in line with the conclusions of [46, 47, 54],

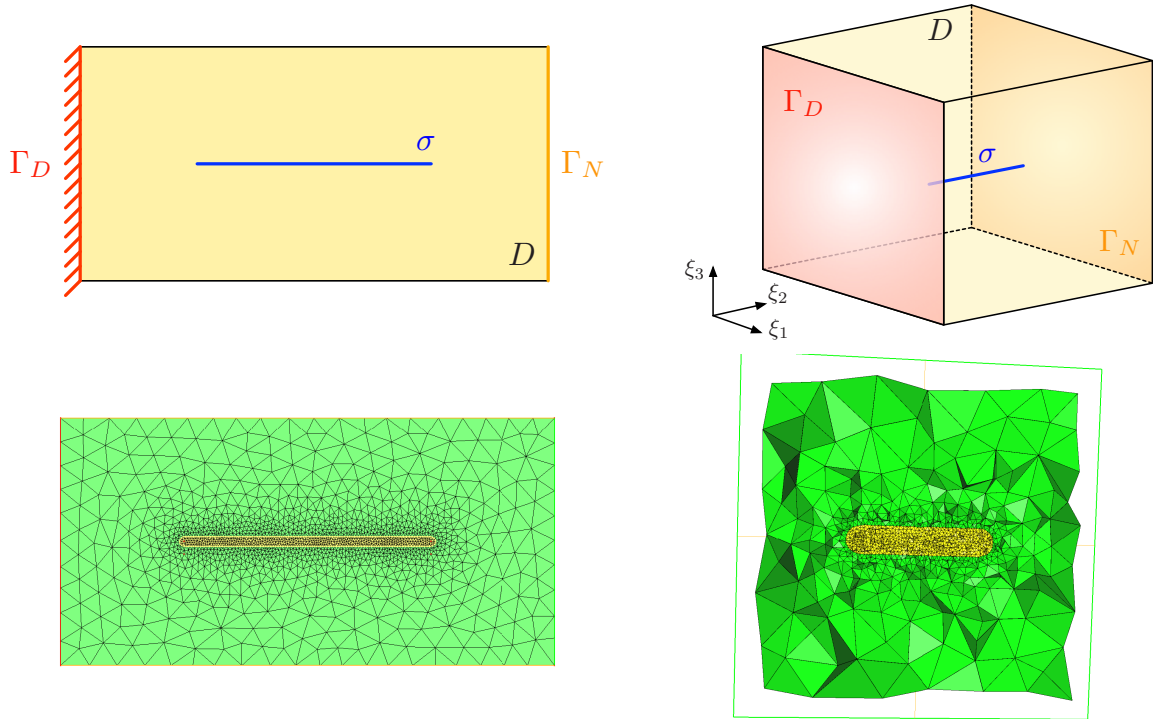


FIGURE 5. Numerical evaluation of the asymptotic formulas for thin tubular inhomogeneities in [Section 7.1](#); (top) common physical setting of the test cases (left) in 2d, (right) in 3d; (bottom) computational mesh where the inclusion  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  is explicitly discretized (left) in 2d for  $\varepsilon = 0.02$ , (right) in 3d for  $\varepsilon = 0.05$ .

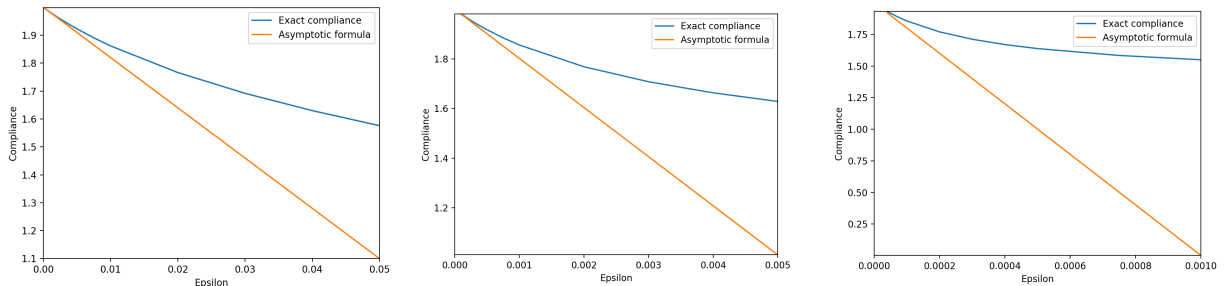


FIGURE 6. Evaluation of the asymptotic formula for tubular inhomogeneities in the 2d conductivity case of [Section 7.1.1](#): comparison between  $C_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  and the formula  $C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon C'_\sigma(0)$  for  $\gamma_0 = 1$  and (left)  $\gamma_1 = 10$ , (middle)  $\gamma_1 = 100$  and (right)  $\gamma_1 = 1000$ .

according to which the asymptotic formulas (2.5) and (5.11) for  $u_\varepsilon$  cannot hold uniformly with respect to the contrast  $\gamma_1/\gamma_0$ , i.e. the remainders  $o(\varepsilon)$  and  $o(\varepsilon^2)$  in there depend on  $\gamma_1/\gamma_0$ . Actually, it turns out that the limit of  $u_\varepsilon$  itself may differ from the background potential  $u_0$  when the contrast  $\gamma_1/\gamma_0$  degenerates to 0 or  $\infty$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ . It would be interesting to appraise the use of the asymptotic formulas for  $u_\varepsilon$  established in these articles, which hold uniformly with respect to the ratio  $\gamma_1/\gamma_0$  (and are unfortunately much more difficult to derive and compute numerically) to get more robust approximation formulas for  $u_\varepsilon$  and  $C_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  with respect to the values of  $\gamma_1$ .



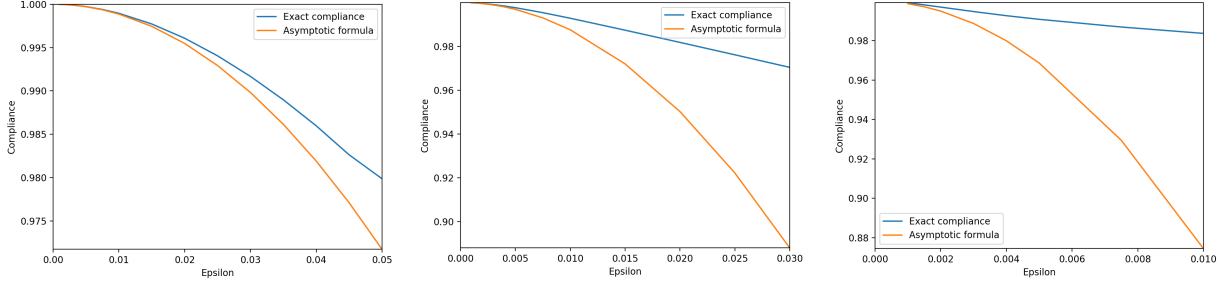


FIGURE 7. *Evaluation of the asymptotic formula for tubular inhomogeneities in the 3d conductivity case of Section 7.1.1: comparison between  $C_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  and  $C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^2 C'_\sigma(0)$  for  $\gamma_0 = 1$  and (left)  $\gamma_1 = 10$ , (middle)  $\gamma_1 = 100$  and (right)  $\gamma_1 = 1000$ .*

### 7.1.2. The case of the linear elasticity system in 2d and 3d

We perform a similar analysis in the context of the linearized elasticity system: now,  $u_0$  is the solution to the background elasticity system (3.3), where the Hooke's tensor  $A_0$  in (3.1) is characterized by the Lamé coefficients  $\lambda_0 = 0.5769$  and  $\mu_0 = 0.3846$ . In the perturbed situation, the displacement  $u_\varepsilon$  is the solution to the system (3.4), and several values are considered for the thickness  $\varepsilon$  of the inclusion set  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  and the Lamé coefficients  $\lambda_1, \mu_1$  of its constituent material  $A_1$ . In all cases, body forces  $f$  are omitted; the surface load reads  $g = (0, -1)$  in 2d and  $g = (0, 0, -1)$  in 3d.

On the one hand, we calculate the perturbed displacement  $u_\varepsilon$ , and the corresponding compliance

$$(7.1) \quad C_\sigma(\varepsilon) := \int_{\Gamma_N} g \cdot u_\varepsilon \, ds = \int_D A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon) : e(u_\varepsilon) \, dx$$

on a conforming mesh of  $D$  where  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  is explicitly discretized; see Fig. 5 (bottom row).

On the other hand, we evaluate the asymptotic formula

$$(7.2) \quad C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^{d-1} C'_\sigma(0)$$

on a fixed mesh of  $D$ . The results associated to different values of the thickness  $\varepsilon$ , and different values of the Lamé coefficients  $\lambda_1, \mu_1$  are displayed on Fig. 8 in the 2d case, and on Fig. 9 in the 3d case.

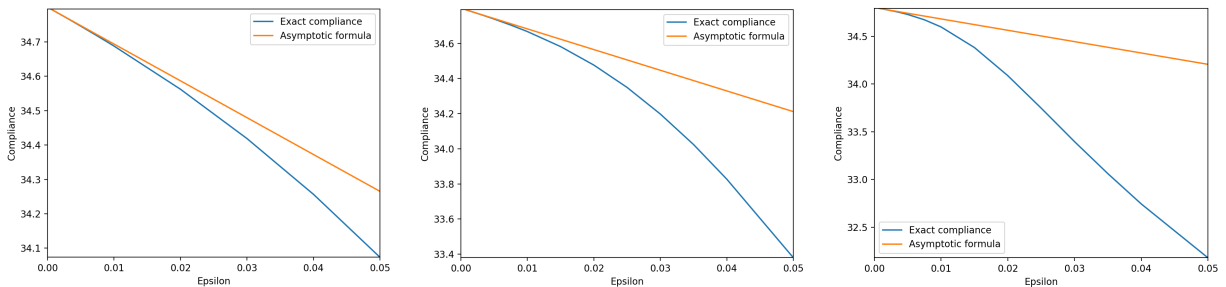


FIGURE 8. *Evaluation of the asymptotic formula for tubular inhomogeneities in the 2d elasticity case of Section 7.1.2: comparison between  $C_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  and  $C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon C'_\sigma(0)$  for values of the ratio  $\frac{\mu_1}{\mu_0} = \frac{\lambda_1}{\lambda_0}$  equal to (left) 10, (middle) 100 and (right) 1000.*

Again, a fine matching is observed between both quantities (7.1) and (7.2), which is, perhaps a little surprisingly, better than in the case of the conductivity equation. As can be expected from the discussion in the previous Section 7.1.1, for a fixed value of  $\varepsilon$ , this correspondance deteriorates as the ratios  $\frac{\mu_1}{\mu_0}$  and  $\frac{\lambda_1}{\lambda_0}$  increase (again, to a lesser extent than in the case of the conductivity equation).

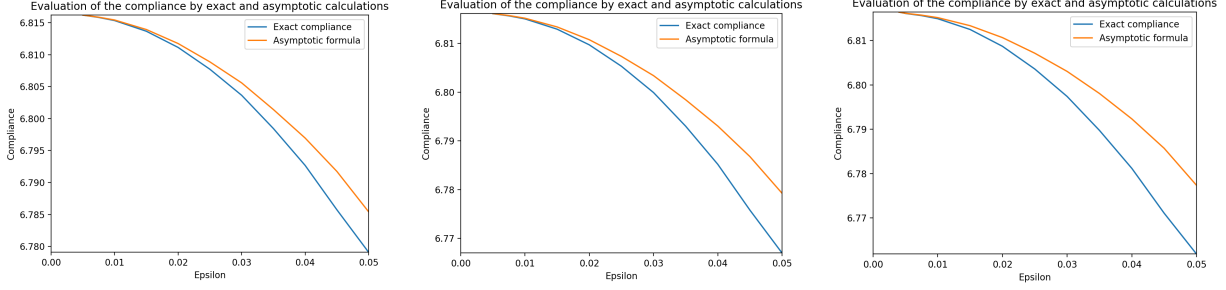


FIGURE 9. *Evaluation of the asymptotic formula for tubular inhomogeneities in the 3d elasticity case of Section 7.1.2: comparison between  $C_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  and  $C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^2 C'_\sigma(0)$  for values of the ratio  $\frac{\mu_1}{\mu_0} = \frac{\lambda_1}{\lambda_0}$  equal to (left) 10, (middle) 100 and (right) 1000.*

## 7.2. Topological ligament for elastic structures

The first application context of our asymptotic expansion formulas for thin tubular inhomogeneities is also our initial motivation for the work of this article (see Section 1.1): we intend to use them in the course of a structural optimization process, as a guide to insert now and then bars of material between distant regions of the shape, in an optimal way with respect to a function of the domain.

### 7.2.1. Shape and topology optimization of elastic structures using the boundary variation method of Hadamard

We deal with the optimization of an elastic structure  $\Omega \subset \mathbb{R}^d$  ( $d = 2, 3$ ), whose boundary  $\partial\Omega$  is composed of three disjoint parts:  $\partial\Omega = \Gamma_D \cup \Gamma_N \cup \Gamma$ . The structure is clamped on  $\Gamma_D$ , and surface loads  $g : \Gamma_N \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$  are applied on  $\Gamma_N$ ; both regions are imposed by the context, so that the remaining, traction-free region  $\Gamma$  is the only one subject to optimization. Omitting body forces for simplicity, the displacement  $u_\Omega : \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$  of the structure in these circumstances is the solution to the linear elasticity system

$$(7.3) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(Ae(u_\Omega)) = 0 & \text{in } \Omega, \\ u_\Omega = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ Ae(u_\Omega)n = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ Ae(u_\Omega)n = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma, \end{cases}$$

where the Hooke's law  $A$  of the material reads:

$$(7.4) \quad \forall e \in \mathcal{S}_d(\mathbb{R}), \quad Ae = 2\mu e + \lambda \operatorname{tr}(e)\mathbf{I}, \quad \text{with Lamé coefficients } \lambda = 0.5769, \mu = 0.3846.$$

Our purpose is to solve the shape optimization problem

$$(7.5) \quad \min_{\Omega} C(\Omega) \text{ s.t. } \operatorname{Vol}(\Omega) = V_T,$$

where  $C(\Omega)$  is the elastic compliance of  $\Omega$  (or the work of external loads), namely:

$$(7.6) \quad C(\Omega) = \int_{\Omega} Ae(u_\Omega) : e(u_\Omega) \, dx = \int_{\Gamma_N} g \cdot u_\Omega \, ds,$$

and  $\operatorname{Vol}(\Omega) = \int_{\Omega} dx$  is the volume, which is expected not to exceed the threshold value  $V_T$ . Note that the choice of the compliance and the volume as the objective and constraint in (7.5) is only a matter of simplicity, and that other functionals could be considered instead without much change to the forthcoming discussion: least-square difference functions over the displacement, stress-based criteria, etc.

Our numerical resolution of (7.5) relies on the boundary variation method of Hadamard, which we have already evoked in Section 1.1, and whose salient features are now briefly recalled for the convenience of the reader; see e.g. [12, 72, 85, 101] for further mathematical details and [8, 95] about implementation issues.

Variations of a given shape  $\Omega$  are considered under the form

$$\Omega_\theta := (\operatorname{Id} + \theta)(\Omega), \quad \text{where } \theta \in W^{1,\infty}(\mathbb{R}^d, \mathbb{R}^d), \quad \|\theta\|_{W^{1,\infty}(\mathbb{R}^d, \mathbb{R}^d)} < 1,$$

is a “small” vector field encoding the deformation of  $\Omega$ ; see [Fig. 1](#) (top, right). The *shape derivative* of, say,  $C(\Omega)$  is the Fréchet derivative  $C'(\Omega)$  of the underlying mapping  $\theta \mapsto C(\Omega_\theta)$  at  $\theta = 0$ :

$$(7.7) \quad C(\Omega_\theta) = C(\Omega) + C'(\Omega)(\theta) + o(\theta), \text{ where } \frac{o(\theta)}{\|\theta\|_{W^{1,\infty}(\mathbb{R}^d, \mathbb{R}^d)}} \xrightarrow{\theta \rightarrow 0} 0.$$

The shape derivatives of  $C(\Omega)$  and  $\text{Vol}(\Omega)$  are well-known to be (see e.g. [\[11\]](#)):

$$(7.8) \quad C'(\Omega)(\theta) = - \int_{\Gamma} Ae(u_\Omega) : e(u_\Omega) \theta \cdot n \, ds, \text{ and } \text{Vol}'(\Omega)(\theta) = \int_{\Gamma} \theta \cdot n \, ds.$$

This allows to calculate a so-called (negative) “shape gradient”  $\theta_C : \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$  for  $C(\Omega)$  (and similarly, a shape gradient  $\theta_V$  for  $\text{Vol}(\Omega)$ ):  $\theta_C$  is a vector field such that the deformed version  $\Omega_{t\theta_C}$  of  $\Omega$  achieves a lesser value  $C(\Omega_{t\theta_C}) < C(\Omega)$  of the compliance for  $t > 0$  small enough. One such possibility, among others, is such that:

$$\theta_C = Ae(u_\Omega) : e(u_\Omega)n \text{ on } \Gamma,$$

as follows readily from [\(7.7\)](#) and [\(7.8\)](#). This information is the main ingredient of shape optimization algorithms based on the method of Hadamard, a generic sketch of which is provided in [Algorithm 1](#).

---

**Algorithm 1** Resolution of Problem [\(7.5\)](#) using the method of Hadamard.

---

**Initialization:** Initial shape  $\Omega^0$ , initial values  $\alpha_C^0, \alpha_V^0$  of the optimization parameters.

**for**  $n = 0, \dots$ , until convergence **do**

- (1) Calculate the elastic displacement  $u_{\Omega^n}$  of  $\Omega^n$ .
- (2) Calculate **negative** shape gradients  $\theta_C^n$  and  $\theta_V^n$  for the functionals  $C(\Omega)$  and  $\text{Vol}(\Omega)$ , respectively.
- (3) Calculate the deformation

$$\theta^n = \alpha_C^n \theta_C^n + \alpha_V^n \theta_V^n.$$

- (4) Deform  $\Omega^n$  along  $\theta^n$ :

$$\Omega^{n+1} := (\text{Id} + \tau^n \theta^n)(\Omega^n),$$

where the pseudo-time step  $\tau^n$  is chosen small enough so that:

$$\alpha_C^n C(\Omega^{n+1}) + \alpha_V^n \text{Vol}(\Omega^{n+1}) < \alpha_C^n C(\Omega^n) + \alpha_V^n \text{Vol}(\Omega^n).$$

- (5) Update the optimization parameters  $\alpha_C^n$  and  $\alpha_V^n$ .

**end for**

**return**  $\Omega^n$

---

In [Algorithm 1](#), the optimization parameters  $\alpha_C^n, \alpha_V^n$  are updated so that the volume constraint is gradually enforced, while decreasing the value of the compliance, insofar as possible. Several strategies are available to this end, and in our practical implementation, we rely on the constrained optimization algorithm from [\[60\]](#). As far as the numerical representation of shapes and their evolution are concerned, we rely on the level set based mesh evolution method from [\[6, 7\]](#) (see also [\[59, 61\]](#) for recent developments). Grossly speaking, this method couples a level set representation of the shape on a fixed computational domain  $D$  [\[11, 104\]](#) (see also [\[93\]](#) for the seminal reference about the level set method) with remeshing operations using the open source library `mmg` [\[52, 53\]](#) to ensure that the shape is meshed explicitly at each stage of the process: no ersatz material approximation is needed in our numerical realization of [Algorithm 1](#). Again, all the finite element calculations considered in this article rely on the `FreeFem` environment [\[71\]](#).

One drawback of the method of Hadamard is that it does not, in theory, leave the room for topological changes between iterations; indeed, the mappings  $(\text{Id} + \theta)$  driving the update process are homeomorphisms. As a result, the quality of the optimized design strongly depends on that of the initial guess  $\Omega^0$ . In practice, a little abuse of the above framework authorizes certain topological changes: for instance, two separate holes can merge, but no hole can appear inside the bulk of the shape. To alleviate this problem, classical shape optimization algorithms based on the method of Hadamard are often complemented with the use of topological derivatives, as a mechanism to nucleate holes inside the optimized shape in an “optimal” way; see again [Section 1.1](#), and [\[9, 40\]](#).

In the next section, we present another mechanism to enrich the topology of a shape in the course of its optimization via the method of Hadamard, namely the addition of a thin bar.

### 7.2.2. Insertion of a material bar

In this section, we explain how a thin bar can be added to a shape  $\Omega$  arising in the course of [Algorithm 1](#); for notational simplicity, we drop the mention  $n$  to the particular iteration in the present discussion.

To achieve our purpose, we approximate the mechanical behavior of  $\Omega$  by the displacement  $u_0$  supplied by the ersatz material method; the latter is the solution to the following system, posed on the whole computational domain  $D$ :

$$(7.9) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(A_0 e(u_0)) = 0 & \text{in } D, \\ u_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ A_0 e(u_0)n = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ A_0 e(u_0)n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}), \end{cases} \quad \text{where } A_0(x) = \begin{cases} A & \text{if } x \in \Omega, \\ \eta A & \text{otherwise,} \end{cases}$$

and  $\eta \ll 1$  is a very small parameter (in all our examples, we take  $\eta = 10^{-3}$ ). Accordingly, the variation  $\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} = \Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  where the thin tube  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  is grafted to  $\Omega$  is described by the solution  $u_\varepsilon$  to:

$$(7.10) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div}(A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon)) = 0 & \text{in } D, \\ u_\varepsilon = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_D, \\ A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon)n = g & \text{on } \Gamma_N, \\ A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon)n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus (\overline{\Gamma_D} \cup \overline{\Gamma_N}), \end{cases} \quad \text{where } A_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{cases} A & \text{if } x \in \Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}, \\ \eta A & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

The compliance  $C(\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon})$  of the perturbed shape  $\Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  is then approximated by the quantity:

$$C_\sigma(\varepsilon) := \int_D A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon) : e(u_\varepsilon) \, dx = \int_{\Gamma_N} g \cdot u_\varepsilon \, ds;$$

in particular,  $C_\sigma(0)$  is the approximation of  $C(\Omega)$  supplied by the ersatz material method. Relying on [Propositions 3.1](#) and [6.1](#), this quantity has the following expansion as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ :

$$(7.11) \quad C_\sigma(\varepsilon) = C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^{d-1} C'_\sigma(0) + o(\varepsilon^{d-1});$$

note that the adjoint state  $p_0$  in [\(3.25\)](#) and [\(6.19\)](#) featured in those formulas for  $C'_\sigma(0)$  is simply  $p_0 = -u_0$  in the present context where the compliance functional is considered; see also [Remark 2.7](#).

On the other hand, the expansion of the volume  $\operatorname{Vol}(\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon})$  of the perturbed shape is easily calculated as:

$$(7.12) \quad \operatorname{Vol}(\Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}) = \operatorname{Vol}(\Omega) + \varepsilon^{d-1} |\sigma| + o(\varepsilon^{d-1}),$$

where  $|\sigma|$  is the length of  $\sigma$ .

The sensitivities [\(7.11\)](#) and [\(7.12\)](#) lead to a simple methodology to add a bar with thickness  $\varepsilon$  (of the order of the mesh size in our applications) to the shape  $\Omega$  in order to optimize its behavior with respect to [Problem \(7.5\)](#). The proposed procedure is summarized in [Algorithm 2](#).

---

**Algorithm 2** Optimal insertion of a bar in the course of one particular iteration of [Algorithm 1](#).

---

**Initialization:** Shape  $\Omega$ , optimization parameters  $\alpha_C$ ,  $\alpha_V$ , thickness parameter  $\varepsilon$ .

- (1) Calculate the solution  $u_0$  to [\(7.10\)](#) in  $D$ .
- (2) Calculate  $C'_\sigma(0)$  for all the segments of the form  $\sigma = [x^1, x^2]$ , with  $x^1, x^2 \in \partial\Omega$ .
- (3) Retain the segment  $\sigma$  where the quantity

$$(7.13) \quad \alpha_C (C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^{d-1} C'_\sigma(0)) + \alpha_V (\operatorname{Vol}(\Omega) + \varepsilon^{d-1} |\sigma|)$$

is the most negative.

**return**  $\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} := \Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$ .

---

### Remark 7.1.

- (i) *For simplicity, we have only considered the graft of straight bars to a shape  $\Omega$ , while in principle, the strategy of [Algorithm 2](#) could feature quite arbitrary base curves  $\sigma$ . It is expected, however, that the search for such a curve minimizing the quantity [\(7.13\)](#) would be difficult to parametrize and implement.*

(ii) The strategy of [Algorithm 2](#), running through all segments of the form  $[x^1, x^2]$ , where  $x^1, x^2$  belong to (a discretization of)  $\partial\Omega$  is admittedly naive: even though the evaluation of the asymptotic formula (7.11) for  $C'_\sigma(0)$  is cheap (the background displacement  $u_0$  needs only to be computed once and for all, independently of  $\sigma$ ), we expect that this procedure could become *computationally* expansive when the size of the mesh gets larger, thus raising the need for a more clever strategy (e.g. a randomized procedure); see [Section 8](#) for further comments about this point.

**Remark 7.2.** In the strategy of [Algorithm 2](#), the specifications of the base curve  $\sigma$  of the new bar to be added to  $\Omega$  are inferred so as to minimize the quantity (7.13), which amounts to assuming that the inserted bar has an infinitesimal thickness. In practice, we rely on a “small” (but not infinitesimal) value  $\varepsilon$  for the thickness, of the order of the mesh size. Therefore, it might happen that the inserted bar, with thickness  $\varepsilon$ , is not exactly the optimal bar to be inserted with this value of the thickness. Note that the same issue occurs when using topological derivative formulas (see [Section 1.1](#) for a glimpse), which are, in principle, relevant only when infinitesimally small holes are considered.

**Remark 7.3.** In all the considered examples where [Algorithm 2](#) is intertwined with steps of the boundary variation [Algorithm 1](#), the minimized quantity (7.13) is evaluated before and after insertion of the bar predicted by [Algorithm 2](#). The insertion of this bar is then retained only if this value has decreased in the process. In practice, especially when more sensitive functions of the domain than the compliance are considered, it may be desirable to allow a small tolerance over a possible (slight) increase of (7.13) as a result of the insertion of the bar.

### 7.2.3. An example in 2d: the benchmark cantilever test case

The first numerical illustration of our topological ligament approach features the benchmark 2d cantilever test case, whose details are reported on [Fig. 10](#) (top, left): the shapes  $\Omega$  of interest are contained inside a box  $D$  with size  $2 \times 1$ ; they are clamped on their left-hand side  $\Gamma_D$ , and a unit vertical load  $g = (0, -1)$  is applied on the region  $\Gamma_N$  in the middle of their right-hand side. Starting from the initial design of [Fig. 10](#) (top, left), we solve the shape optimization problem (7.5) with a value  $V_T = 0.8$  for the volume target, while imposing symmetry of shapes with respect to the  $\xi_2$  direction.

In a first attempt, we rely on [Algorithm 1](#), which solely uses the boundary variation method of Hadamard. We intentionally select update rules for the optimization parameters  $\alpha_C, \alpha_V$  so that the volume constraint is very rapidly enforced. It turns out that the optimized shape develops very early a trivial topology and the optimization path ends in a local minimum with a quite simple topology and poor structural performance: the compliance of the final shape equals 3.09; see [Fig. 10](#) where several intermediate shapes are represented.

We then conduct the same experiment, up to an additional ingredient: the optimization process of [Algorithm 1](#) is periodically interrupted every 10 iteration, from iteration 40 to iteration 100, in order to try and graft a bar to the optimized shape, according to [Algorithm 2](#). Several snapshots of this process are depicted on [Fig. 11](#), and the related convergence histories are reported on [Fig. 12](#): obviously, the final shape has a richer topology, showing a larger number of holes, and the compliance of the final shape equals 2.61, a lower value than in the previous situation.

### 7.2.4. Optimization of the shape of a three-dimensional bridge

A similar experiment is conducted in the context of the optimization of a 3d bridge. As depicted on [Fig. 13](#), the shapes are contained inside a trapezoid  $D$  with dimensions  $4 \times 1 \times 1$ . They are clamped on the reunion  $\Gamma_D$  of four disjoint regions located on the side and bottom parts of their boundary, while a unit vertical load  $g = (0, 0, -1)$  is distributed on their upper side  $\Gamma_N$ . Starting from the initial shape of [Fig. 14](#) (top, left), we solve the problem (7.5), with the value  $V_T = 0.12$  for the volume constraint, while imposing symmetry of shapes with respect to the  $\xi_2$  direction.

We rely first on the boundary variation [Algorithm 1](#), where we use an awkward rule for the update of the optimization parameters  $\alpha_C, \alpha_V$ . Again, the volume constraint is imposed very rapidly, so that the shape accidentally gets disconnected from two of the four clamping regions which compose  $\partial D$ . The optimized shape in this case has a poor structural performance, as reflected by the large value  $C(\Omega) = 29.66$  of its compliance; see [Fig. 14](#) for several snapshots of the process.

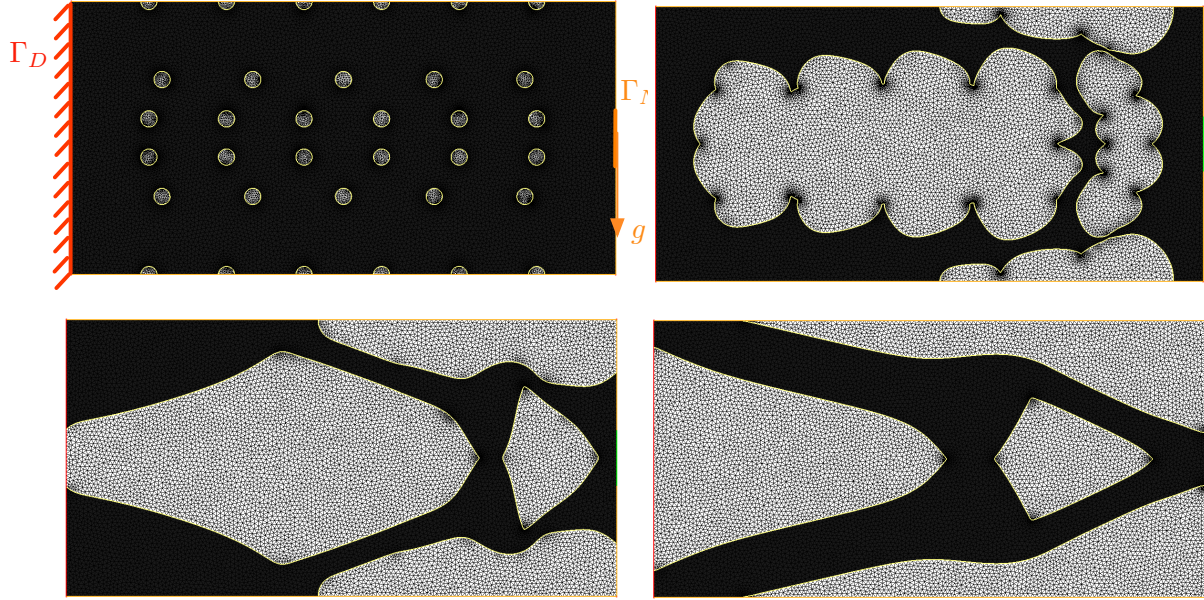


FIGURE 10. (From left to right, top to bottom) Iterations 0 (with details of the test case), 20, 40 and 200 in the 2d cantilever test case of [Section 7.2.3](#) solved by using the boundary variation [Algorithm 1](#).

In a second time, we perform the same experiment, up to the use of our topological ligament approach: every 10 iteration from iteration 40 to iteration 100 of the procedure in [Algorithm 1](#), we apply [Algorithm 2](#) to try and add a bar to  $\Omega$ , which either connects two points  $x^1, x^2 \in \partial\Omega$ , or one point  $x^1 \in \partial\Omega$  and a point  $x^2 \in \Gamma_D$ . Several intermediate shapes of the process are represented on [Fig. 15](#), and the convergence histories are reported on [Fig. 16](#). Obviously, the algorithm is able to detect that it is beneficial to insert bars between the shape and the isolated components of the clamping region  $\Gamma_D$ ; the resulting shape from this procedure has a much lower compliance value  $C(\Omega) = 8.34$  than in the previous situation.

### 7.3. Optimal design of supports for additive manufacturing.

In this section, we apply our asymptotic formulas for thin tubular inhomogeneities to the computation of an optimized collection of vertical pillars, serving as the support structure for a fixed shape  $\Omega$  in the course of its construction by an additive manufacturing technique.

We refer to [\[65\]](#) for a general overview of additive manufacturing techniques, and to the survey article [\[80\]](#) for a description of the new issues and challenges they raise in connection with the field of shape and topology optimization. Briefly, additive manufacturing (or 3d printing) is a common label for a whole range of fabrication processes, which have in common that they begin with a subdivision of the constructed shape into a series of horizontal slices; these layers are then constructed one atop the other, according to the selected technology (Fused Filament Fabrication, Electron Beam melting, etc.). These additive manufacturing methodologies have recently become very popular in engineering since they are allegedly capable of assembling arbitrarily complex shapes, such as the lattice structures whose optimality is predicted in a wide variety of situations by the homogenization theory. Unfortunately, additive manufacturing methods also impose limitations of their own on the constructed design  $\Omega$ ; in particular, for various reasons, they all experience difficulties when  $\Omega$  shows large *overhangs*, i.e. nearly horizontal regions hanging over void. One possible solution to cope with the presence of such features is to erect a support structure  $S$  at the same time as  $\Omega$  (possibly made of a different, cheaper material) so as to anchor them to the build table; see [\[41, 57\]](#) among other contributions.

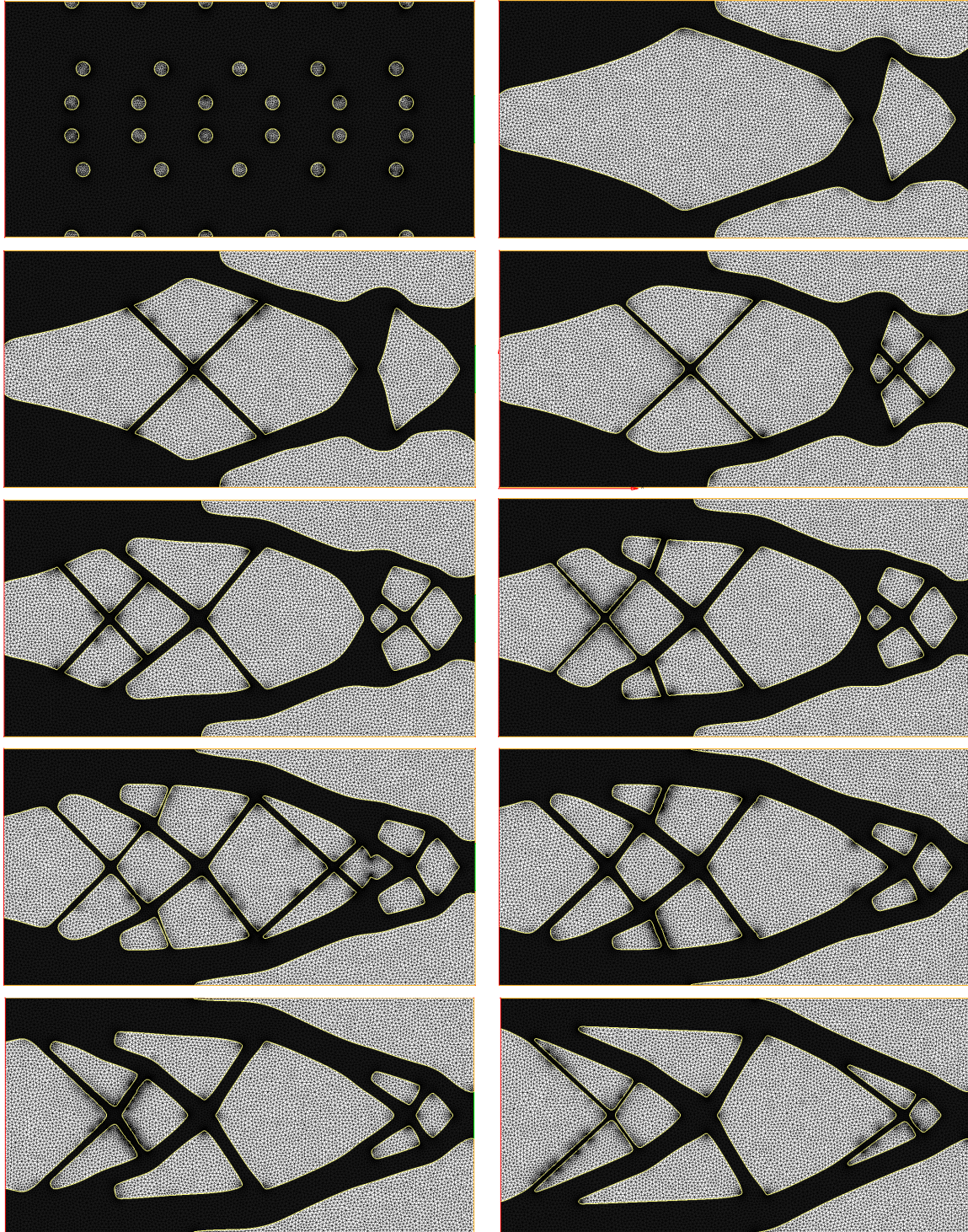


FIGURE 11. Iterations 0, 40, 41, 51, 61, 71, 81, 90, 100 and 200 in the 2d cantilever test case of [Section 7.2.3](#) solved by using a coupling of [Algorithm 1](#) with periodic insertion of bars owing to [Algorithm 2](#).

In this section, we aim to optimize the design of a support structure  $S$  for a given shape  $\Omega$  containing large overhangs. The optimized supports  $S$  should ease the construction of the total structure  $\Omega \cup S$ , for a minimum weight, so as to limit material consumption<sub>5</sub>

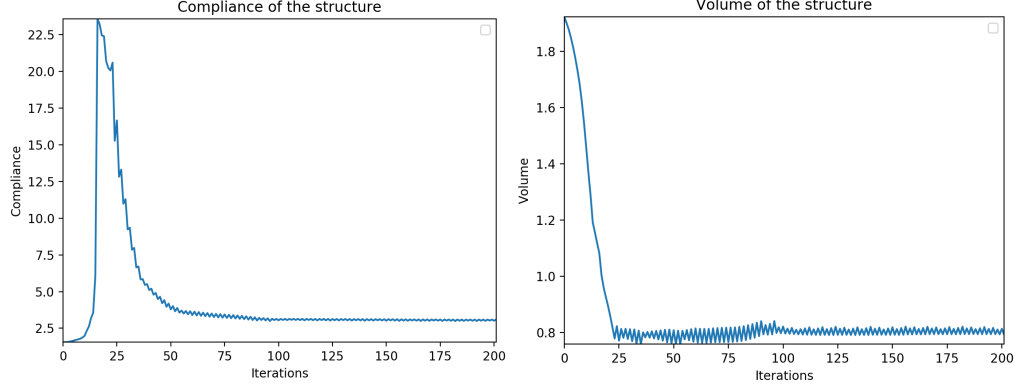


FIGURE 12. (Left) Evolution of the compliance in the course of the optimization of the 2d cantilever in Section 7.2.3 with a combined use of Algorithms 1 and 2; (right) evolution of the volume of the structure.

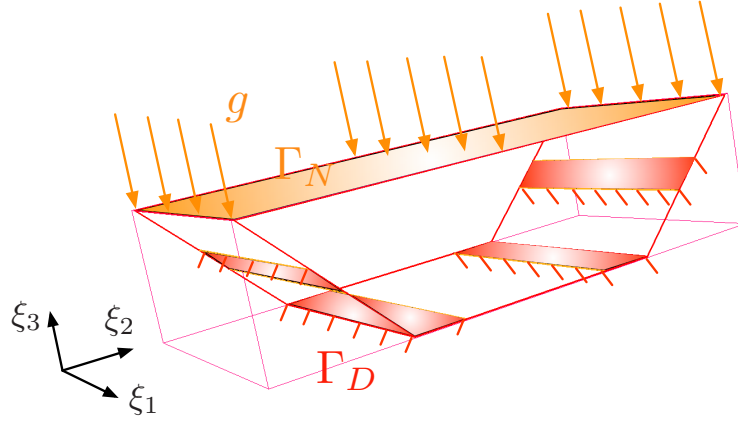


FIGURE 13. Setting of the three-dimensional bridge example of Section 7.2.4.

We rely on the model introduced in [3] for the fabrication process. The structure  $\Omega$  to be assembled, together with all the possible designs for the supports  $S$  are contained in a fixed computational domain  $D$  of the form  $D = [0, M_1] \times \dots \times [0, M_d]$ , which stands for the build chamber. Since  $\Omega$  is fixed throughout this section, the dependences of the various considered quantities with respect to  $\Omega$  are omitted for brevity. The physical behavior of  $\Omega \cup S$  during the construction stage is accounted for by the linearized elasticity system, in the situation where  $\Omega \cup S$  is clamped on the ground  $\Gamma_0 := \{x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in D, x_d = 0\}$ , and is submitted to gravity loads, represented by a body force  $f : \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ . The displacement  $u_S$  of  $\Omega \cup S$  in these circumstances is the solution to:

$$(7.14) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div} A_S e(u_S) = \rho f & \text{in } \Omega \cup S, \\ u_S = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_0, \\ A e(u_S) n = 0 & \text{on } \partial(\Omega \cup S) \setminus \overline{\Gamma_0}. \end{cases}$$

Here  $\rho$  is the density of material, which equals 1 inside the structure  $\Omega$ , and 0 inside the supports for simplicity; the value of the Hooke's tensor  $A_S$  inside  $\Omega$  is that  $A$  in (7.4), as used in the previous section; inside the support structure,  $A_S$  takes the weaker value  $A_1 = \eta_S A$  (in practice, we use  $\eta_S = 0.4$ ).

We aim to solve the problem

$$(7.15) \quad \min_{S \subset D} \operatorname{Vol}(S) \text{ s.t. } C(S) \leq C_T,$$



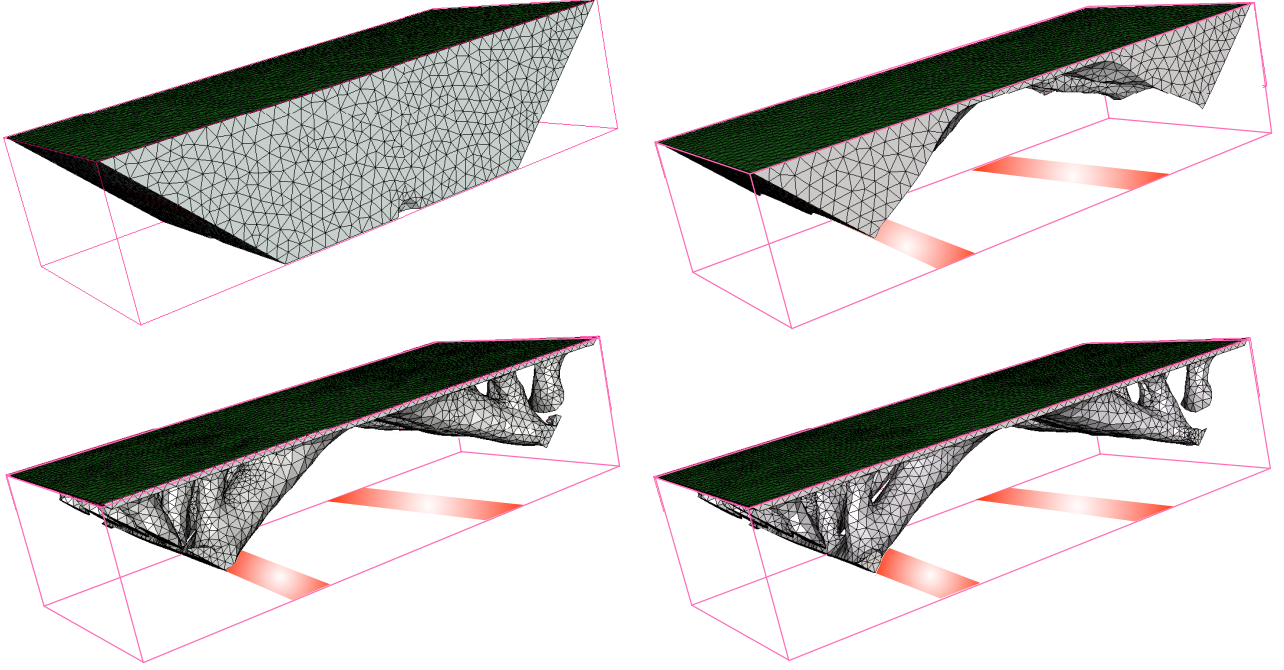


FIGURE 14. Iterations 0, 40, 100 and 200 in the three-dimensional bridge test case of [Section 7.2.4](#) solved by using the boundary variation [Algorithm 1](#).

where  $\text{Vol}(S) := \int_S dx$  is the volume of the support structure, and the compliance of the structure during its manufacturing,

$$(7.16) \quad C(S) := \int_{\Omega \cup S} A_S e(u_S) : e(u_S) dx = \int_{\Omega \cup S} f \cdot u_S dx$$

is required not to exceed the user-defined threshold  $C_T$ .

**Remark 7.4.**

- This model for the physical behavior of a shape  $\Omega$  and the companion scaffold structure  $S$  during the fabrication process was proposed in [\[3\]](#). It is a simplified version of the layer-by-layer approach introduced in [\[5, 4, 15\]](#), where the compliance of each intermediate shape  $\Omega_h := \{x \in \Omega, x_d < h\}$  (corresponding to the stage where  $\Omega$  is assembled up to the level  $x_d = h$ ) is involved.
- Other physical criteria than the compliance [\(7.16\)](#) could be used for evaluating the performance of the structure  $S$ , such as criteria based on the steady-state heat equation, as a means to measure the rapidity of heat evacuation or the accumulation of residual stress (see e.g. [\[10, 37\]](#)). The application of the strategy described below to create an optimized set of pillars in view of [Problem \(7.15\)](#) in this other context governed by the conductivity equation could make use of the asymptotic formulas derived in [Sections 2 and 5](#).

The optimal design problem [\(7.15\)](#) of a suitable support structure for  $\Omega$  was treated by means of a boundary variation algorithm very similar to [Algorithm 1](#) in [\[3\]](#). In many practical situations, however, it is desirable that the scaffold structure  $S$  resemble as much as possible a collection of vertical pillars (at the very least,  $S$  itself should not feature overhang regions!) One idea in this direction is to rely on the asymptotic formulas in this article to devise an optimized set of vertical pillars with respect to [Problem \(7.15\)](#).

To achieve this, as in [Sections 1.2 and 7.2.2](#), we approximate the solution  $u_S$  to [\(7.14\)](#) by that  $u_0$  to the approximate counterpart supplied by the ersatz material method:

$$(7.17) \quad \begin{cases} -\text{div} A_0 e(u_0) = \rho f & \text{in } D, \\ u_0 = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_0, \\ A_0 e(u_0) n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_0}, \end{cases} \quad \text{where } A_0(x) = \begin{cases} A & \text{if } x \in \Omega, \\ \eta_S A & \text{if } x \in S, \\ \eta A & \text{otherwise,} \end{cases}$$

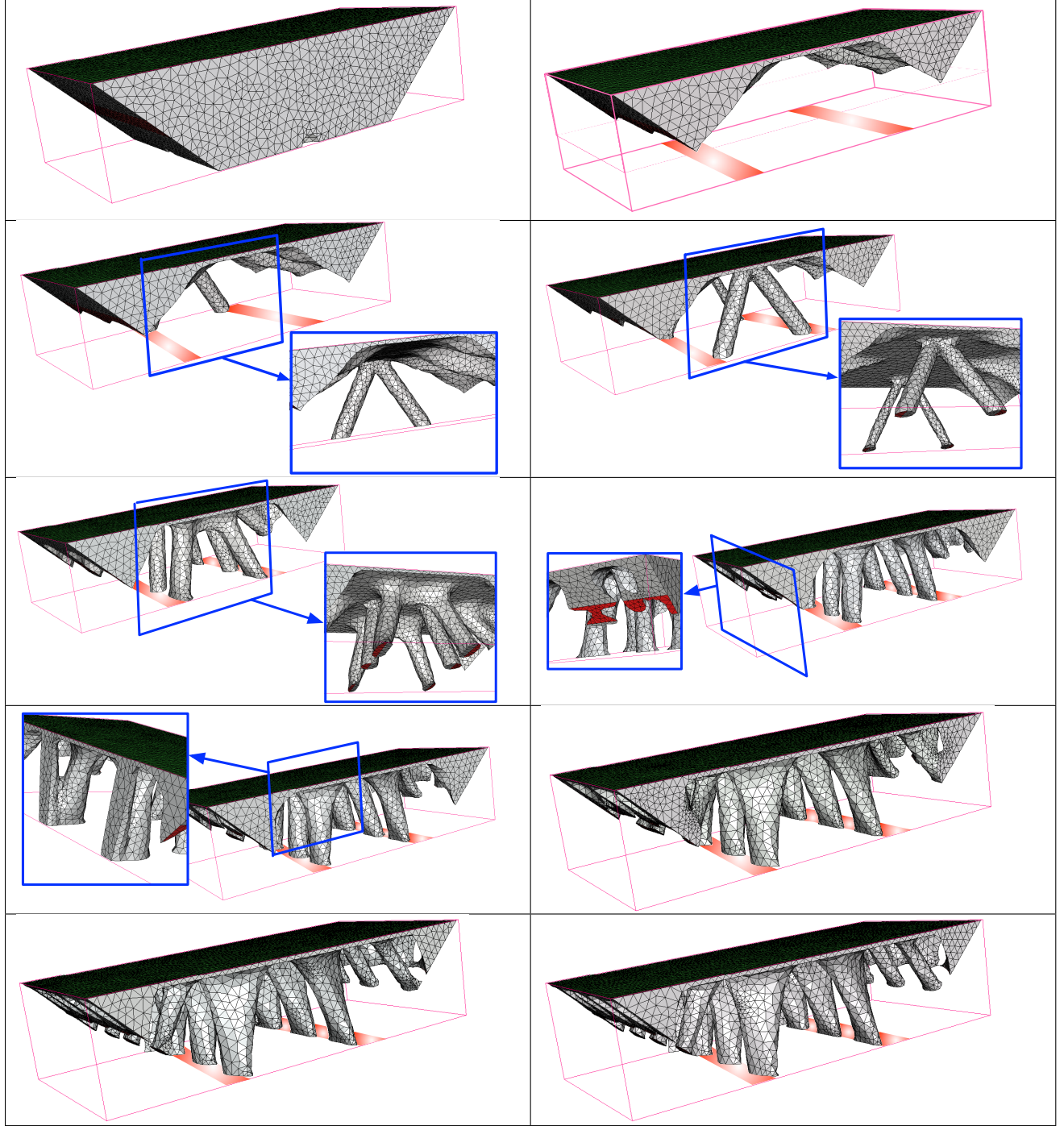


FIGURE 15. Iterations 0, 40, 41, 51, 61, 71, 81, 100, 150 and 200 in the three-dimensional bridge test case of [Section 7.2.4](#) solved by using a combination of [Algorithms 1 and 2](#).

and the small parameter for the ersatz material equals  $\eta = 10^{-3}$ . Likewise, the mechanical behavior  $u_{S \cup \omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}}$  of the total structure when a thin bar  $\omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$  is added to the supports  $S$  is approximated by the solution  $u_\varepsilon$  to:

$$(7.18) \quad \begin{cases} -\operatorname{div} A_\varepsilon e(u_\varepsilon) = \rho f & \text{in } D, \\ u_\varepsilon = 0 & \text{on } \Gamma_0, \\ A_\varepsilon(u_\varepsilon)n = 0 & \text{on } \partial D \setminus \overline{\Gamma_0}, \end{cases} \quad \text{where } A_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{cases} A & \text{if } x \in \Omega, \\ \eta_S A & \text{if } x \in S \cup \omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}, \\ \eta A & \text{otherwise,} \end{cases}$$

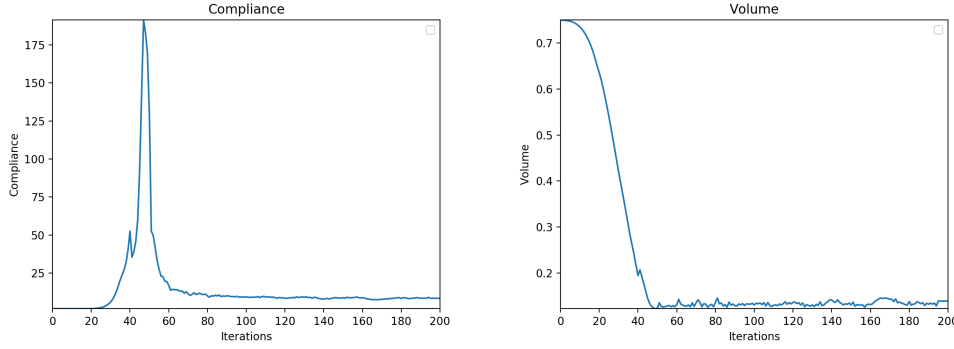


FIGURE 16. (Left) Evolution of the compliance in the course of the optimization of the three-dimensional bridge of Section 7.2.4 with a combined use of Algorithms 1 and 2; (right) evolution of the volume of the structure.

We now replace the compliance  $C(S \cup \omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon})$  in (7.16) by the quantity

$$C_{\sigma}(\varepsilon) = \int_D A_{\varepsilon} e(u_{\varepsilon}) : e(u_{\varepsilon}) \, dx = \int_D \rho f \cdot u_{\varepsilon} \, dx,$$

whose asymptotic expansion

$$C_{\sigma}(\varepsilon) = C_{\sigma}(0) + \varepsilon^{d-1} C'_{\sigma}(0) + o(\varepsilon^{d-1})$$

is supplied by Proposition 3.1 in 2d and by Proposition 6.1 in 3d.

Starting from an empty support structure  $S^0 = \emptyset$ , we apply an easy adaptation of Algorithm 2 to insert a vertical bar with thickness  $\varepsilon > 0$  and material properties  $A_1$ , connecting one point  $x \in \partial\Omega$  with its projection  $\tilde{x} := (x_1, \dots, x_{d-1}, 0)$  on the base table  $\Gamma_0$  in an optimal way. This procedure is repeated until the performance of the support structure  $S$ , as measured by the compliance  $C(S)$  of  $\Omega \cup S$  in (7.16) gets below the threshold  $C_T$ . In concrete applications the thickness  $\varepsilon$  of the inserted pillars should be set according to the capabilities of the machine tool; for simplicity, however, in the model examples of this articles, we choose  $\varepsilon$  of the order of the mesh size.

Depending on the capabilities of the machine tool, it may be possible to construct more general shapes of supports than just pillars. In such a case, the optimized collection of pillars  $S_{\text{temp}}$  resulting from the previous procedure may serve as a “good” initial guess for a subsequent resolution of (7.15) by means of a more classical boundary variation algorithm, such as Algorithm 1 up to some minor adaptations, as in the article [3].

These considerations lead to a two-stage optimal design process for the support structure  $S$ , which is summarized in Algorithm 3.

---

**Algorithm 3** Optimization of the support structure  $S$  for the construction of  $\Omega$  by 3d printing

---

**Initialization:** Shape  $\Omega$ , initial support structure  $S^0 = \emptyset$ , thickness parameter  $\varepsilon$ .

**Step 1:**

**while**  $C(S) \geq C_T$  **do**

- (1) Calculate the ersatz material approximation  $u_0$  to the solution  $u_S$  of (7.14).
- (2) For all point  $x \in \partial\Omega$ , calculate the quantity  $C'_{\sigma}(0)$ , where  $\sigma = [x, \tilde{x}]$  connects  $x$  with its projection  $\tilde{x} = (x_1, \dots, x_{d-1}, 0)$  on  $\Gamma_0$ . and retain the segment achieving the most negative value.
- (3) Update  $S$  by  $S \cup \omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$ .

**end while**

**Intermediate result:** Optimized collection of vertical pillars  $S_{\text{temp}}$ .

**Step 2:** Solve the shape optimization problem (7.15) by using (an adapted version of) the boundary variation algorithm Algorithm 1, starting from  $S_{\text{temp}}$ .

**return** Optimized support structure  $S$ .

---

**Remark 7.5.**

- In practice, in the first stage of *Algorithm 3*, bars are inserted, regardless of their volume, until the compliance constraint is fulfilled, before the true constrained optimization *Algorithm 1*, based on the method of Hadamard, is used. Of course, it would be possible to rely on a constrained optimization algorithm since the beginning.
- We sometimes interrupt the first stage when the compliance of the support structure  $S$  reaches a slightly larger value than the imposed threshold  $C_T$ : we indeed observe that at some point, it is no longer optimal to insert bars, but a better design is more easily obtained by switching to a boundary variation algorithm such as *Algorithm 1*.

7.3.1. Optimization of the support structure of a 2d MBB beam

We first consider a 2d example where the shape  $\Omega$  to be produced is the MBB Beam of *Fig. 17* (top), which has been optimized with respect to its elastic compliance; see *Fig. 17* (top) (the details of this optimization are not reported for brevity). Obviously,  $\Omega$  presents large overhangs, and we solve Problem (7.15) so as to calculate a suitable support structure  $S$ , which eases its construction by additive manufacturing. We use *Algorithm 3* to achieve our purpose, while imposing symmetry of the structure  $S$  in the direction  $\xi_1$ . The numerical value  $f = (0, -9.8)$  is used for the body force representing gravity effects in (7.14), and we select the threshold  $C_T = 67$  for the compliance constraint.

The optimized structures resulting from both stages are represented on *Fig. 17* and the associated convergence histories are in *Fig. 18*. The compliance  $C(S)$  decreases very rapidly in the course of the first stage, and only 20 iterations are needed to obtain an intermediate structure  $S_{\text{temp}}$  such that  $C(S_{\text{temp}}) < C_T$ . The second stage of *Algorithm 3* proves also quite efficient in delivering a final support structure  $S$  which uses a lesser amount of material for about the same compliance value as  $S_{\text{temp}}$ . Interestingly,  $S$  resembles much the intermediate design  $S_{\text{temp}}$  resulting from the first, bar insertion stage.

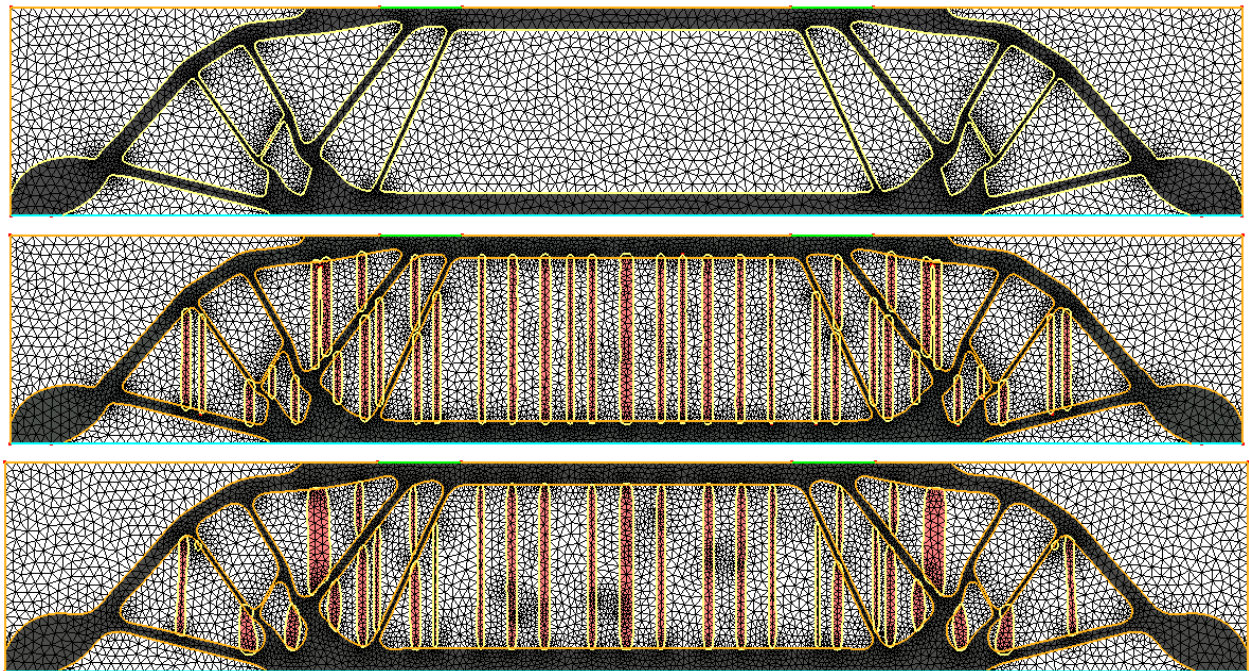


FIGURE 17. (Top) Optimized design  $\Omega$  of an MBB Beam in terms of its structural compliance; (middle) optimized collection of pillars  $S_{\text{temp}}$  resulting from the first stage of *Algorithm 3* (in red); (bottom) optimized support structure  $S$  resulting from the second stage of *Algorithm 3*.

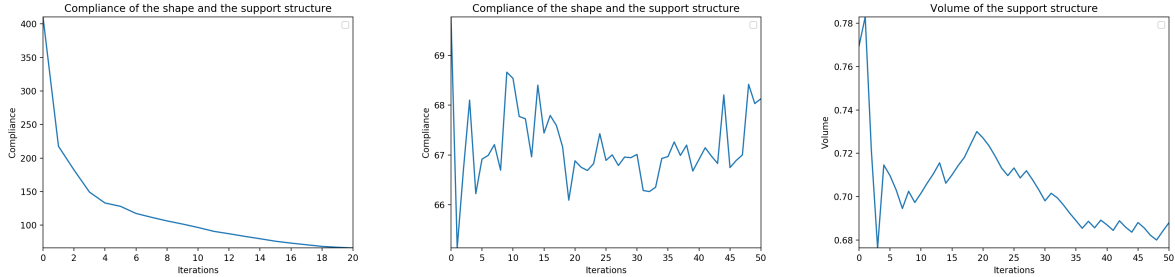


FIGURE 18. (Left) Evolution of the compliance  $C(S)$  in (7.16) of the support structure for the MBB beam example of Section 7.3.1, during the first stage of Algorithm 3; (middle) evolution of  $C(S)$  during the second stage of Algorithm 3; (right) evolution of the volume  $\text{Vol}(S)$  during the second stage.

### 7.3.2. Optimization of the support structure for a 3d chair

We apply the same methodology on a three-dimensional example, similar to one of those tackled in [3]. The constructed structure  $\Omega$  is a chair, enclosed in a box  $D$  with size  $0.7 \times 0.5 \times 1$ , which results from a preliminary shape optimization process; see Fig. 19 (top, left) below.

The body force  $f$  modeling gravity effects equals  $f = (0, 0, -9.8)$ , and the threshold value for the compliance constraint is  $C_T = 1$ . No particular symmetry is imposed on the support structure  $S$ . We apply Algorithm 3, and several snapshots of the optimization process are displayed on Fig. 19; the associated convergence histories are reported on Fig. 20.

As in the example of Section 7.3.1, very few iterations of the first stage are needed to deliver a support structure  $S_{\text{temp}}$  whose compliance satisfies the desired inequality in (7.15). The second stage also offers a significant improvement of this intermediate design.

## 7.4. An incremental algorithm for the optimization of truss structures.

Although we have hitherto focused on the optimization of continuous structures in this example section, one promising application of asymptotic formulas for thin tubular inhomogeneities concerns the optimization of trusses, that is, structures that are collections of straight members, connected at joints. Most often, the optimal design of such structures is conducted by means of combinatorial, or sizing optimization algorithms. One popular approach is the so-called “ground structure” method (see [56] for the seminal article), where the optimized structure is initialized with a very large amount of bars, connecting all the nodes of a user-defined set. The thickness of each bar is optimized with respect to a given measure of mechanical performance, and a vanishing thickness for a bar indicates that it should be removed from the structure. One obvious drawback of the resulting optimal control formulation is that it typically features a very large number of variables. Quite differently, truss-like structures have also been optimized by means of modern continuous shape optimization methods (see e.g. [11]), with the risk that the resulting structure might be too “bulky”, and lose its “truss-like” character. We refer to [29] for a general overview of the question of truss optimization.

In this section, we propose a fairly simple variation of the bar insertion methodology of Section 7.2.2 to address the model structural optimization problem

$$(7.19) \quad \min_{\Omega} \text{Vol}(\Omega) \text{ s.t. } C(\Omega) \leq C_T,$$

in a context where the structure  $\Omega$  is expected to resemble a truss. Here, as before,  $C(\Omega)$  stands for the elastic compliance (7.6) of the structure  $\Omega$ , whose mechanical behavior is characterized by the elastic displacement  $u_{\Omega}$  in (7.10), and  $C_T$  is a user-defined threshold.

Contrary to the “ground structure” approach, our algorithm starts with an empty structure  $\Omega$ . A set  $\mathcal{N} = \{x^1, \dots, x^N\}$  of nodes is defined once and for all by the user within the computational domain  $D$ ; we then rely on the methodology of Algorithm 3 in Section 7.2.2 to iteratively try and enrich  $\Omega$  with bars: the ersatz material method is used to produce an approximation  $C_{\sigma}(\varepsilon)$  of the compliance  $C(\Omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon})$ , where

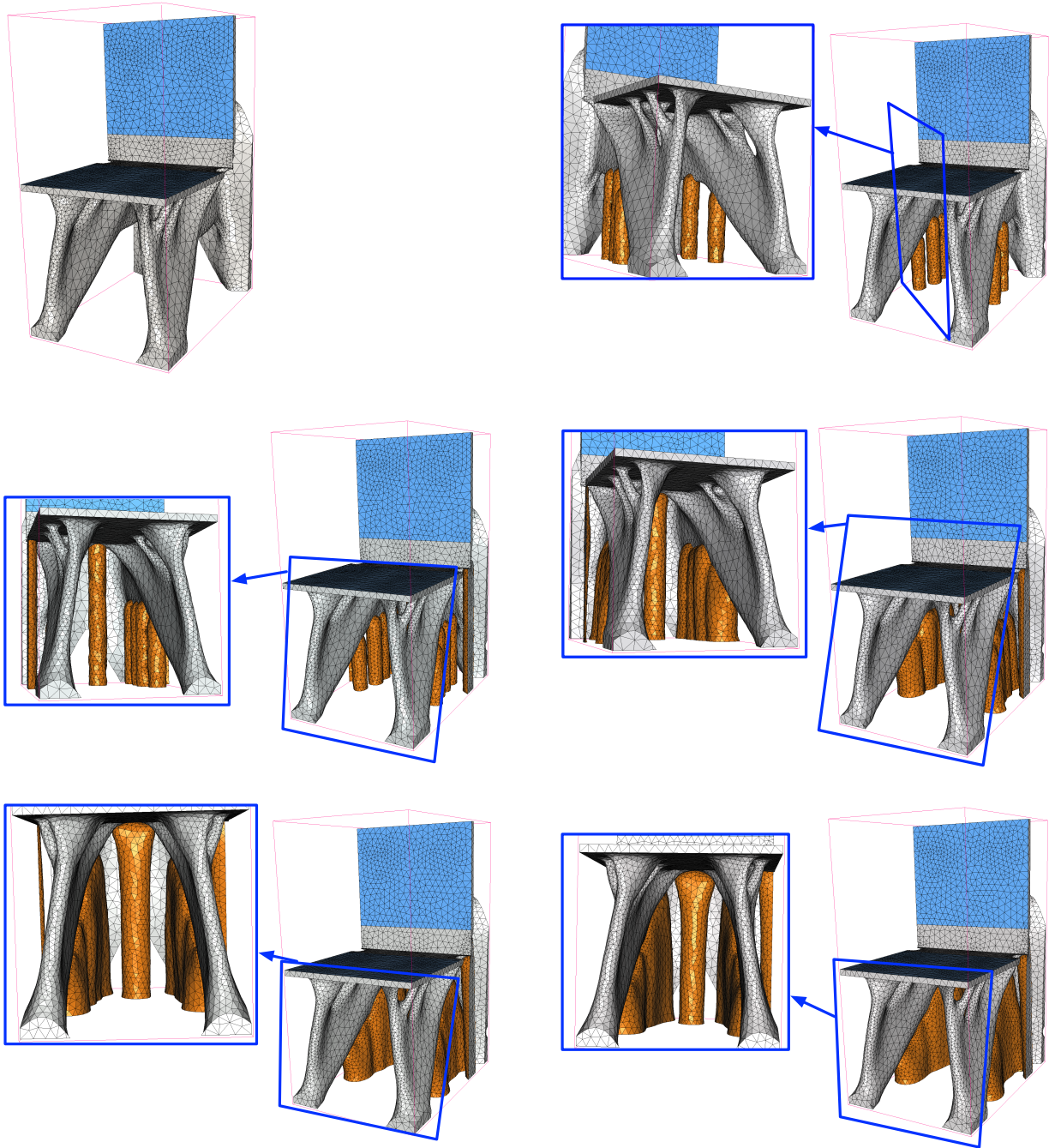


FIGURE 19. (From top to bottom, left to right) Iterations 0, 5, 10 of the first phase, followed by iterations 7, 19, 30 of the second phase of *Algorithm 3* in the scaffold structure optimization example of *Section 7.3.2*. The fixed shape  $\Omega$  to be fabricated is represented in grey, and the support structure  $S$  is displayed in orange.

variations of the actual structure  $\Omega$  are of the form  $\Omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon} = \Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$ , involving segments  $\sigma = [x^i, x^j]$  with endpoints in  $\mathcal{N}$ . Relying on the asymptotic expansion of  $C_\sigma(\varepsilon)$  supplied by *Propositions 3.1* and *6.1*, we iteratively try and insert bars to decrease the value of the compliance until it gets below the threshold  $C_T$ .

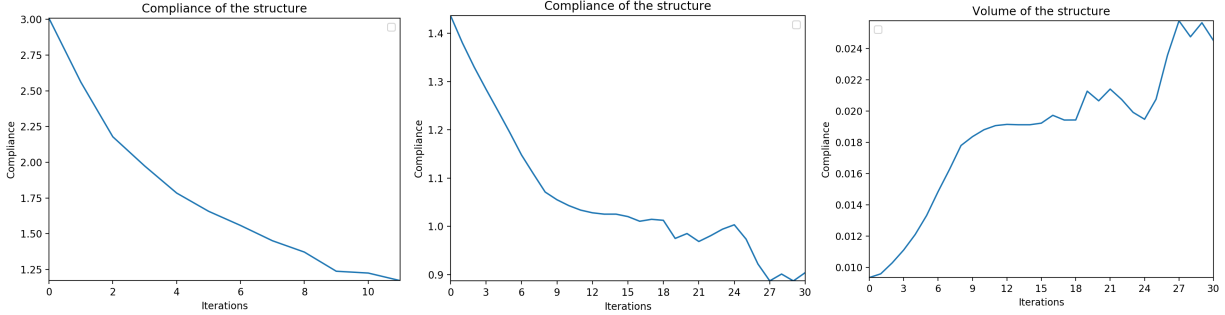


FIGURE 20. (Left) Evolution of the compliance  $C(S)$  of the support structure for the 3d chair example of Section 7.3.2, during the first stage of Algorithm 3; (middle) evolution of  $C(S)$  during the second stage of Algorithm 3; (right) evolution of the volume  $\text{Vol}(S)$  during the second stage.

As a complement to this bar insertion algorithm, and depending on whether the optimized structure  $\Omega$  is required to be exactly a collection of bars, or this assumption might be relaxed slightly, it is interesting to try and optimize further the resulting design  $\Omega_{\text{temp}}$  from this first stage by means of the more classical boundary variation Algorithm 1.

This optimal design methodology for truss-like structures is summarized in Algorithm 4.

---

**Algorithm 4** Optimization of a truss-like structure  $\Omega$

---

**Initialization:** Initial shape  $\Omega = \emptyset$ , set of nodes  $\mathcal{N} = \{x^1, \dots, x^N\} \subset D$ , thickness parameter  $\varepsilon$ .

**Step 1:**

**while**  $C(S) \geq C_T$  **do**

- (1) Calculate the ersatz material approximation  $u_0$  to the solution  $u_\Omega$  of (7.10).
- (2) For all pairs of nodes  $x^i, x^j \in \mathcal{N}$ , calculate the quantity  $C'_\sigma(0)$ , for  $\sigma = [x^i, x^j]$ , and retain the segment achieving the most negative value.
- (3) Update  $\Omega$  by  $\Omega \cup \omega_{\sigma, \varepsilon}$ .

**end while**

**Intermediate result:** Optimized collection of bars  $\Omega_{\text{temp}}$ .

**Step 2:** Solve the shape optimization problem (7.19) by using (an adapted version of) the boundary variation algorithm Algorithm 1, starting from  $\Omega_{\text{temp}}$ .

**return** Optimized truss-like structure  $\Omega$ .

---

7.4.1. Optimization of the layout of a crane in 2d

Our first optimization example of a truss-like structure is that of a two-dimensional crane, as depicted on Fig. 21 (top, left). The considered shapes are enclosed in a box with size  $5 \times 4$ ; two vertical loads  $g = (0, -1)$  are applied on the front and rear parts  $\Gamma_N$  of the crane, mimicking the weight of the lifted object and the counterweight, respectively. The optimization problem (7.19) is considered, with a value  $C_T = 120$  for the imposed threshold on the compliance of shapes.

We apply Algorithm 4 to the resolution of this problem. Several iterates of the optimization process are depicted on Fig. 21, and the associated convergence histories are reported on Fig. 22. Interestingly, the optimized shape resembles very much a truss and its outline is very reminiscent of the intermediate collection of bars  $\Omega_{\text{temp}}$  resulting from the first, bar insertion stage.

7.4.2. Optimization of the layout of a mast in 3d

We now turn to a three-dimensional example, that of the optimization of an electric mast. The physical situation is represented on Fig. 23 (top, left): shapes are enclosed in a  $3 \times 1 \times 3$  T-shaped domain  $D$  and they are clamped at their bottom side; surface loads  $g = (0, 0, -1)$  are applied at the end of both arms.

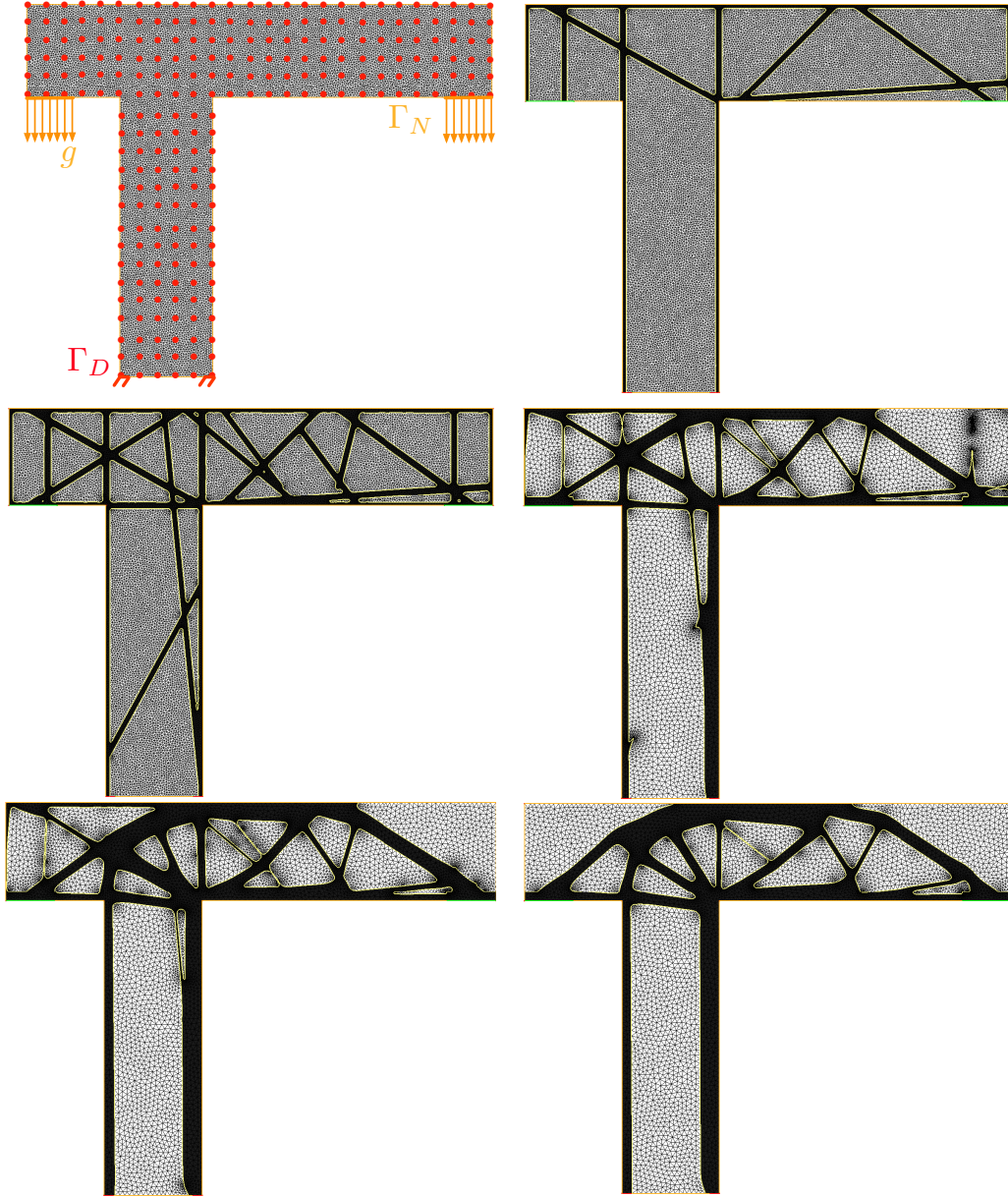


FIGURE 21. (Top) Iterations 0, 4 and 9 of the first phase; (bottom) Iterations 11, 91 and 200 of the second phase in the crane optimization example with design of a truss-like initial guess, as considered in [Section 7.4.1](#).

Here, symmetry is imposed with respect to the  $\xi_2$  direction, and the considered threshold for the compliance is  $C_T = 100$ .

Several intermediate shapes arising in the course of the optimization process are represented on [Fig. 23](#), and the associated convergence histories are reported on [Fig. 24](#). Note that the resulting collection of bars  $\Omega_{\text{temp}}$  from the first stage is connected, while no particular effort was paid during the optimization to enforce this property.



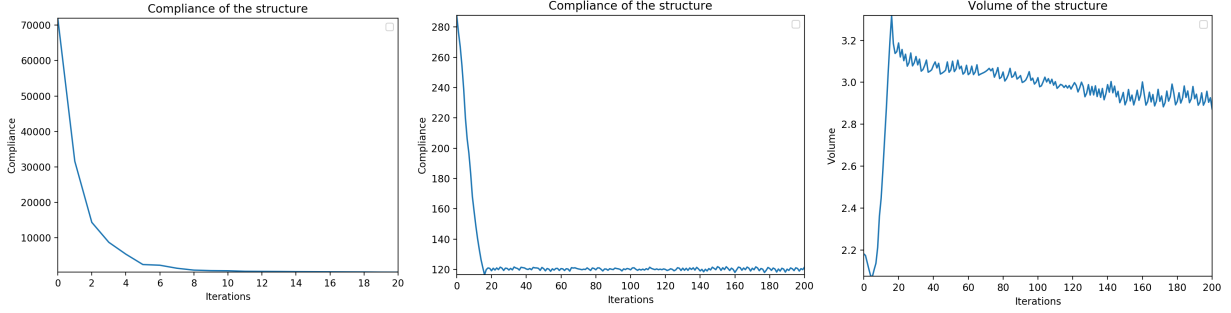


FIGURE 22. (Left) Evolution of the compliance in the course of the first stage; (middle) evolution of the compliance during the second step; (right) evolution of the volume during the second step in the crane optimization example of [Section 7.4.1](#)

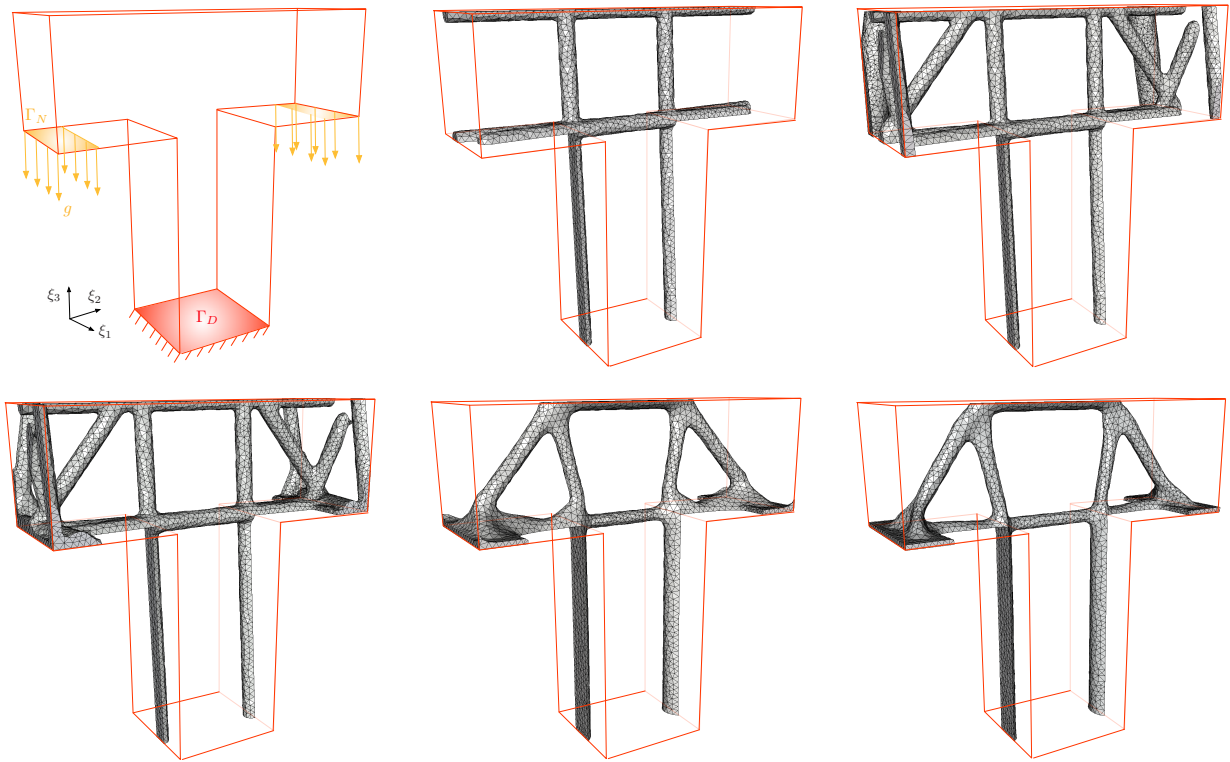


FIGURE 23. (Top) Iterations 0, 3 and 7 of the first phase; (bottom) Iterations 0, 20 and 100 of the second phase in the T-shaped mast optimization example with design of a truss-like initial guess considered in [Section 7.4.2](#).

## 8. CONCLUSIONS AND PERSPECTIVES

The investigations of the present article lie halfway between the fields of asymptotic analysis and shape and topology optimization.

From the theoretical point of view, we have focused on the asymptotic expansion of the solution to a “background” partial differential equation (particularly, the conductivity equation and the linear elasticity system in 2d and 3d) when the ambient medium is perturbed inside a tube with vanishing thickness. Our main contribution in this direction was to propose a simple, heuristic argument to conduct the analysis.

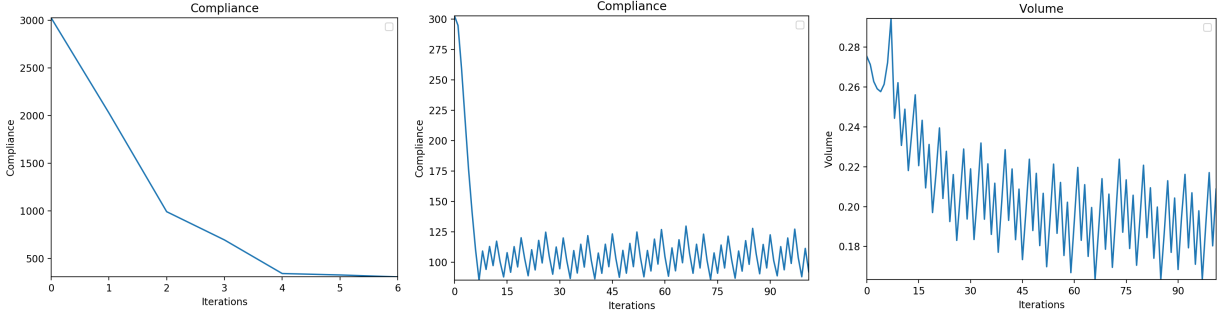


FIGURE 24. (Left) Evolution of the compliance in the course of the first stage; (middle) evolution of the compliance during the second step; (right) evolution of the volume during the second step in the most optimization example of [Section 7.4.2](#).

Albeit not perfectly rigorous, it allows to retrieve quite effortlessly existing formulas and also to deal with settings which have not yet been addressed in the literature, to the best of our knowledge.

As regards applications, we have proposed a formal use of these asymptotic formulas for thin tubular inhomogeneities in order to graft a bar to a shape in an “optimal” way. We approximate the sensitivity of a function of the domain with respect to the addition of a ligament between two distant regions of the shape – a question which was investigated in [\[87, 86, 88\]](#) from a different perspective. Taking advantage of the popular adjoint method from optimal control theory, our approximate sensitivities can be given a very convenient structure for numerical calculations. We have exemplified how this strategy may serve various purposes in the field of shape and topology optimization with three different applications: it supplies a complementary means to enrich the topology of a shape in the course of its optimization within the framework of Hadamard’s method; it is also a natural ingredient in the optimization of the support structure of a shape constructed by additive manufacturing, or in the optimization of truss-like structures.

The present work opens the way to various perspectives, at first regarding the mathematical analysis. One first lead for future work arises from the observations made in [Section 7.1](#): it is natural to wonder in which capacity our asymptotic analyses can be made uniform with respect to the contrast between the material properties outside and inside the vanishing ligament  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  ( $\gamma_0$  and  $\gamma_1$ ,  $A_0$  and  $A_1$  in the conductivity and elasticity settings, respectively). This is interesting for our applications, where these asymptotic formulas are used with “very soft” background properties  $\gamma_0$  or  $A_0$ . This may also help to make the connection between our formal topological ligament approach and the rigorous expansions derived in [\[87, 86, 88\]](#). In this direction, let us mention that, in the conductivity setting, such asymptotic expansions of the potential  $u_\varepsilon$  which are uniform with respect to this contrast have been derived in [\[90\]](#) in the context of diametrically small inclusions and in [\[46, 47, 54\]](#) in the context of thin inhomogeneities.

On a different note, it would be interesting to conduct the investigations of this article in other physical contexts, and notably that of fluid mechanics, as described by, e.g., the Stokes equations. We expect that our formal energy argument would have to be adapted in a non trivial way to handle such situations, where the physical partial differential equations at stake are no longer elliptic.

As far as applications are concerned, besides those described in [Sections 7.2 to 7.4](#), we believe that the approximate sensitivity formulas considered in this article could be adapted to deal with a wide variety of tasks, such as the following ones:

- Besides its mathematical interest, the extension of the present work to the context of fluid mechanics would allow to optimize the outline of the cooling channels conveying the refrigerating liquid within molds; indeed, these intrinsically take the form of tubes, although their base curve may not be a straight segment; see for instance [\[105\]](#) and the references therein for more details about this problem.
- The techniques [developed](#) in this article naturally allow to address another requirement imposed on a shape  $\Omega$  constructed by means of a powder-based additive manufacturing process, such as Electron Beam Melting (EBM) or Selective Laser Sintering (SLS): the powder used for construction has to be removed at the end of the process, lest that it cause unnecessary material loss and potential

health hazard. Much of the effort in this direction has been directed towards designing structures  $\Omega$  which are free from internal voids. As such, the article [79] introduces the so-called “virtual temperature method” to enforce the simple connectedness of the optimized design. In a different spirit, and following [103], our asymptotic formulas could help in identifying one channel connecting an internal void of a structure  $\Omega$  to its outer surface, which can be pierced as a post-processing of the construction stage and which is “optimal” in the sense that it degrades as little as possible the mechanical performance of  $\Omega$ .

- Still about applications related to powder-based additive manufacturing, the techniques introduced in this article could be used to optimize the path of the laser in charge of fusing the processed metallic powder, in order to e.g. evacuate heat as fast as possible; we refer to [37] for further details about this question, where a totally different method is used.
- The thin tubular inhomogeneities considered in this article find another interesting application in the optimization of cylindrical geometries in 3d, that is, structures that are described by a midsurface  $\mathcal{S}$  and with given thickness function in the normal direction. Such structures are ubiquitous in nature, since they encompass elastic plates or shells (see e.g. [97]) or, for instance, micro-chip devices such as those used in nanophotonics (see e.g. [78] and the references therein). The optimization of such devices is often carried out as a 2d optimization on the midsurface, and so the calculation of topological derivatives in the 2d midsurface boils down to a topological ligament asymptotic expansion for the underlying, three-dimensional partial differential equation.
- Beyond the work of this article, and quite in the same spirit, it would be interesting to use “thin” inhomogeneities (that is, sets which shrink to a hypersurface in  $\mathbb{R}^d$ , as in (1.14)) to add “walls” of material to a three-dimensional shape.

Let us finally highlight a few potential algorithmic improvements of the methods presented in this article:

- One obvious improvement direction of the proposed method, which is crucial for realistic applications, is the device of a procedure for locating the “optimal” bar to be inserted, which does not incur an exhaustive search as in Algorithm 2. We believe that gradient methods based on the minimization of the expansion  $\sigma \mapsto C_\sigma(0) + \varepsilon^{d-1}C'_\sigma(0)$  with respect to the endpoints of  $\sigma$ , however cheap, would be prone to end up in local minima with poor structural performance. One interesting alternative might be to use stochastic optimization algorithms.
- Although the approximate sensitivities derived in this article account for the addition of not only bars, but also curved ligaments to shapes, the optimization of such geometric entities is certainly a more challenging algorithmic topic.

**Acknowledgements.** This work was partly supported by the project ANR-18-CE40-0013 SHAPO, financed by the French Agence Nationale de la Recherche (ANR). The author is very grateful to G. Allaire for the multiple discussions related to possible implementations of topological ligaments which initially motivated this work. This article has also benefitted from the essential advice (and encouragements!) of E. Oudet, Y. Privat, N. Lebbe, M. Albertelli and G. Michailidis. The author is indebted to A. Froelhy for her constant help in the development of the `mmg` remeshing library. Finally, special thanks are in order for the two anonymous referees, whose careful reading and judicious suggestions have greatly contributed to improve the quality of the manuscript.

## APPENDIX A. THE COAREA FORMULA

For the reader’s convenience, we recall the following avatar of the coarea formula (a curved version of the Fubini theorem), which is used in several different contexts in the present article; see [48]:

**Lemma A.1.** *Let  $X, Y$  be two smooth Riemannian manifolds with respective dimensions  $m \geq n$ , and  $f : X \rightarrow Y$  be a surjective mapping of class  $\mathcal{C}^1$ , whose differential  $d_x f : T_x X \rightarrow T_{f(x)} Y$  is surjective for almost every  $x \in X$ . Then, for any function  $\varphi \in L^1(X)$ , it holds:*

$$\int_X \varphi(x) dx = \int_Y \left( \int_{z \in f^{-1}(y)} \varphi(z) \frac{1}{\text{Jac}(f)(z)} dz \right) dy,$$

where the Jacobian  $\text{Jac}(f)$  is defined by  $\text{Jac}(f)(x) := \sqrt{\det(\nabla f(x) \nabla f(x)^T)}$ .

APPENDIX B. TECHNICAL RESULTS

The following lemma gathers convergence results of the solution  $u_\varepsilon$  to the perturbed conductivity equation (2.4) to the background potential  $u_0$  in (2.2); we handle both cases  $d = 2, 3$  at the same time.

**Lemma B.1.** *Let  $\sigma \Subset D$  be a (open or close) smooth curve which is not self-intersecting; let  $u_\varepsilon$  be the perturbed potential in (2.4), and  $u_0$  be the solution to the background equation (2.2). Then, for  $\varepsilon > 0$  small enough,*

- (i) *There exists a constant  $C > 0$ , depending only on  $u_0$ , such that  $\|u_\varepsilon - u_0\|_{H^1(D)} \leq C\varepsilon^{\frac{d-1}{2}}$ .*
- (ii) *For any exponent  $1 \leq p < 2$ , there exists  $C > 0$  depending on  $u_0$  and  $p$  only such that:*

$$\left\| \frac{u_\varepsilon - u_0}{\varepsilon^{d-1}} \right\|_{L^p(D)} \leq C,$$

where the constant  $C > 0$  is independent of  $\varepsilon$ .

- (iii) *The sequence of functions  $\frac{1}{\varepsilon^{d-1}}(u_\varepsilon - u_0)$  is uniformly integrable, i.e. for any real number  $\eta > 0$ , there exists  $\delta > 0$  such that:*

$$\text{For all Borel subset } E \subset D \text{ with } |E| < \delta, \text{ for all } \varepsilon > 0, \quad \int_E \left| \frac{u_\varepsilon - u_0}{\varepsilon^{d-1}} \right| dx < \eta.$$

*Proof.* *Proof of (i):* The difference  $r_\varepsilon := u_\varepsilon - u_0$  is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the variational problem:

$$\forall v \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D), \quad \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon \nabla r_\varepsilon \cdot \nabla v \, dx = - \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla v \, dx.$$

Hence, taking  $v = r_\varepsilon$  as a test function and using the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, we obtain:

$$\|\nabla r_\varepsilon\|_{L^2(D)^d} \leq C \left( \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} |\nabla u_0|^2 \, dx \right)^{\frac{1}{2}},$$

and the result follows from the Poincaré inequality and the smoothness of  $u_0$  on a neighborhood of  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  (see again [38, 66]).

*Proof of (ii):* This is a variation of the classical Aubin-Nitsche duality argument; see [28, 91] for the original references, and [49] in the context of the finite element method.

At first, the remainder  $s_\varepsilon := \frac{u_\varepsilon - u_0}{\varepsilon^{d-1}}$  is the unique solution in  $H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the variational problem:

$$\forall v \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D), \quad \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon \nabla s_\varepsilon \cdot \nabla v \, dx = - \frac{1}{\varepsilon^{d-1}} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla u_0 \cdot \nabla v \, dx.$$

The conclusion of (i) immediately implies that:

$$(B.1) \quad \|\nabla s_\varepsilon\|_{L^2(D)^d} \leq C\varepsilon^{-\frac{d-1}{2}}.$$

Let now  $q > 2$  be defined by the relation  $\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = 1$  and  $z \in L^q(D)$  be arbitrary; we introduce the unique solution  $v_0 \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  to the problem:

$$(B.2) \quad \forall v \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D), \quad \int_D \gamma_0 \nabla v_0 \cdot \nabla v \, dx = \int_D z v \, dx.$$

Classical interior elliptic regularity theory implies that there exists an open subset  $\mathcal{V} \Subset D$  containing  $\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}$  for  $\varepsilon$  small enough, as well as a constant  $C > 0$  such that  $v_0 \in W^{2,q}(\mathcal{V})$  and:

$$(B.3) \quad \|v_0\|_{H^1(D)} + \|v_0\|_{W^{2,q}(\mathcal{V})} \leq C\|z\|_{L^q(D)}.$$

A simple calculation then yields:

$$(B.4) \quad \begin{aligned} \int_D z s_\varepsilon \, dx &= \int_D \gamma_0 \nabla v_0 \cdot \nabla s_\varepsilon \, dx \\ &= \int_D \gamma_\varepsilon \nabla v_0 \cdot \nabla s_\varepsilon \, dx + \int_D (\gamma_0 - \gamma_\varepsilon) \nabla v_0 \cdot \nabla s_\varepsilon \, dx \\ &= -\frac{1}{\varepsilon^{d-1}} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla v_0 \cdot \nabla u_0 \, dx + \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_0 - \gamma_1) \nabla v_0 \cdot \nabla s_\varepsilon \, dx. \end{aligned}$$

Now since  $\|\nabla u_0\|_{L^\infty(\mathcal{V})} \leq C$  as a result of classical interior elliptic regularity, and  $\|\nabla v_0\|_{L^\infty(\mathcal{V})^d} \leq C\|z\|_{L^q(D)}$  owing to (B.3) and the Sobolev embedding theorem (see e.g. [1]), the first term in the above right-hand side is estimated by:

$$(B.5) \quad \left| \frac{1}{\varepsilon^{d-1}} \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_1 - \gamma_0) \nabla v_0 \cdot \nabla u_0 \, dx \right| \leq C \|\nabla u_0\|_{L^\infty(\mathcal{V})^d} \|\nabla v_0\|_{L^\infty(\mathcal{V})^d} \leq C \|z\|_{L^q(D)}.$$

As for the second term in the right-hand side of (B.4), we obtain:

$$(B.6) \quad \begin{aligned} \left| \int_{\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon}} (\gamma_0 - \gamma_1) \nabla v_0 \cdot \nabla s_\varepsilon \, dx \right| &\leq C \|\nabla v_0\|_{L^2(\omega_{\sigma,\varepsilon})^d} \|\nabla s_\varepsilon\|_{L^2(D)^d}, \\ &\leq C \varepsilon^{\frac{d-1}{2}} \|\nabla v_0\|_{L^\infty(\mathcal{V})^d} \varepsilon^{-\frac{d-1}{2}}, \\ &\leq C \|z\|_{L^q(D)}, \end{aligned}$$

where we have used (B.1) to pass from the first line to the second one.

Eventually, combining (B.4) to (B.6), we obtain the desired result.

*Proof of (iii):* Let  $\varepsilon > 0$  be given; we still use the notation  $s_\varepsilon := \frac{u_\varepsilon - u_0}{\varepsilon^{d-1}}$ . For an arbitrary Borel subset  $E \subset D$ , we define the function  $z = \text{sgn}(s_\varepsilon) \mathbf{1}_E \in L^\infty(D)$ , where

$$\forall s \in \mathbb{R}, \quad \text{sgn}(s) := \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } s > 0, \\ 0 & \text{if } s = 0, \\ -1 & \text{if } s < 0. \end{cases}$$

Introducing the function  $v_0 \in H_{\Gamma_D}^1(D)$  defined by (B.2) and re-using (B.4) to (B.6), we obtain:

$$\int_E |s_\varepsilon| \, dx = \int_D z s_\varepsilon \, dx \leq C \|z\|_{L^q(D)} = C |E|^{\frac{1}{q}},$$

whence the desired uniform integrability follows immediately.  $\square$

## REFERENCES

- [1] R. A. ADAMS AND J. J. FOURNIER, *Sobolev spaces*, vol. 140, Academic press, 2003.
- [2] G. ALLAIRE, *Shape optimization by the homogenization method*, vol. 146, Springer Science & Business Media, 2002.
- [3] G. ALLAIRE AND B. BOGOSEL, *Optimizing supports for additive manufacturing*, Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization, 58 (2018), pp. 2493–2515.
- [4] G. ALLAIRE, C. DAPOGNY, R. ESTEVEZ, A. FAURE, AND G. MICHAILIDIS, *Structural optimization under overhang constraints imposed by additive manufacturing technologies*, Journal of Computational Physics, 351 (2017), pp. 295–328.
- [5] G. ALLAIRE, C. DAPOGNY, A. FAURE, AND G. MICHAILIDIS, *Shape optimization of a layer by layer mechanical constraint for additive manufacturing*, Comptes Rendus Mathematique, 355 (2017), pp. 699–717.
- [6] G. ALLAIRE, C. DAPOGNY, AND P. FREY, *Topology and geometry optimization of elastic structures by exact deformation of simplicial mesh*, Comptes Rendus Mathematique, 349 (2011), pp. 999–1003.
- [7] ———, *Shape optimization with a level set based mesh evolution method*, Computer Methods in Applied Mechanics and Engineering, 282 (2014), pp. 22–53.
- [8] G. ALLAIRE, C. DAPOGNY, AND F. JOUVE, *Shape and topology optimization*, in Geometric partial differential equations, part II, A. Bonito and R. Nochetto eds., pp.1-132, Handbook of Numerical Analysis, vol. 22, (2020).
- [9] G. ALLAIRE, F. DE GOURNAY, F. JOUVE, AND A.-M. TOADER, *Structural optimization using topological and shape sensitivity via a level set method*, Control and cybernetics, 34 (2005), p. 59.
- [10] G. ALLAIRE AND L. JAKABČIN, *Taking into account thermal residual stresses in topology optimization of structures built by additive manufacturing*, Mathematical Models and Methods in Applied Sciences, 28 (2018), pp. 2313–2366.
- [11] G. ALLAIRE, F. JOUVE, AND A.-M. TOADER, *Structural optimization using sensitivity analysis and a level-set method*, Journal of computational physics, 194 (2004), pp. 363–393.
- [12] G. ALLAIRE AND M. SCHOENAUER, *Conception optimale de structures*, vol. 58, Springer, 2007.
- [13] L. AMBROSIO AND C. MANTEGAZZA, *Curvature and distance function from a manifold*, The Journal of Geometric Analysis, 8 (1998), pp. 723–748.
- [14] L. AMBROSIO AND H. M. SONER, *Level set approach to mean curvature flow in arbitrary codimension*, Journal of Differential Geometry, (1994), pp. 693–737.
- [15] O. AMIR AND Y. MASS, *Topology optimization for staged construction*, Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization, 57 (2018), pp. 1679–1694.
- [16] H. AMMARI, E. BERETTA, AND E. FRANCIINI\*\*, *Reconstruction of thin conductivity imperfections*, Applicable Analysis, 83 (2004), pp. 63–76.

- [17] H. AMMARI, E. BERETTA, AND E. FRANCI, *Reconstruction of thin conductivity imperfections, ii. the case of multiple segments*, *Applicable Analysis*, 85 (2006), pp. 87–105.
- [18] H. AMMARI AND H. KANG, *Reconstruction of small inhomogeneities from boundary measurements*, Springer, 2004.
- [19] ———, *Polarization and moment tensors: with applications to inverse problems and effective medium theory*, vol. 162, Springer Science & Business Media, 2007.
- [20] H. AMMARI, H. KANG, AND H. LEE, *A boundary integral method for computing elastic moment tensors for ellipses and ellipsoids*, *Journal of Computational Mathematics*, (2007), pp. 2–12.
- [21] H. AMMARI, H. KANG, G. NAKAMURA, AND K. TANUMA, *Complete asymptotic expansions of solutions of the system of elastostatics in the presence of an inclusion of small diameter and detection of an inclusion*, *Journal of elasticity and the physical science of solids*, 67 (2002), pp. 97–129.
- [22] H. AMMARI, S. MOSKOW, AND M. S. VOGELIUS, *Boundary integral formulae for the reconstruction of electric and electromagnetic inhomogeneities of small volume*, *ESAIM: Control, Optimisation and Calculus of Variations*, 9 (2003), pp. 49–66.
- [23] H. AMMARI AND J. K. SEO, *An accurate formula for the reconstruction of conductivity inhomogeneities*, *Advances in Applied Mathematics*, 30 (2003), pp. 679–705.
- [24] H. AMMARI, M. S. VOGELIUS, AND D. VOLKOV, *Asymptotic formulas for perturbations in the electromagnetic fields due to the presence of inhomogeneities of small diameter ii. the full maxwell equations*, *Journal de mathématiques pures et appliquées*, 80 (2001), pp. 769–814.
- [25] S. AMSTUTZ, *Sensitivity analysis with respect to a local perturbation of the material property*, *Asymptotic analysis*, 49 (2006), pp. 87–108.
- [26] S. AMSTUTZ AND H. ANDRÁ, *A new algorithm for topology optimization using a level-set method*, *Journal of Computational Physics*, 216 (2006), pp. 573–588.
- [27] S. AMSTUTZ, C. DAPOGNY, AND À. FERRER, *A consistent relaxation of optimal design problems for coupling shape and topological derivatives*, *Numerische Mathematik*, (2016), pp. 1–60.
- [28] J. P. AUBIN, *Behavior of the error of the approximate solutions of boundary value problems for linear elliptic operators by galerkin's and finite difference methods*, *Annali della Scuola Normale Superiore di Pisa-Classe di Scienze*, 21 (1967), pp. 599–637.
- [29] M. P. BENDSOE, A. BEN-TAL, AND J. ZOWE, *Optimization methods for truss geometry and topology design*, *Structural optimization*, 7 (1994), pp. 141–159.
- [30] M. P. BENDSOE AND O. SIGMUND, *Topology optimization: theory, methods, and applications*, Springer Science & Business Media, 2013.
- [31] E. BERETTA, E. BONNETIER, E. FRANCI, AND A. L. MAZZUCATO, *Small volume asymptotics for anisotropic elastic inclusions*, *Inverse Problems and Imaging*, 6 (2012), pp. 1–23.
- [32] E. BERETTA, Y. CAPDEBOSQ, F. DE GOURNAY, AND E. FRANCI, *Thin cylindrical conductivity inclusions in a three-dimensional domain: a polarization tensor and unique determination from boundary data*, *Inverse Problems*, 25 (2009), p. 065004.
- [33] E. BERETTA AND E. FRANCI, *An asymptotic formula for the displacement field in the presence of thin elastic inhomogeneities*, *SIAM journal on mathematical analysis*, 38 (2006), pp. 1249–1261.
- [34] E. BERETTA, E. FRANCI, AND M. S. VOGELIUS, *Asymptotic formulas for steady state voltage potentials in the presence of thin inhomogeneities. a rigorous error analysis*, *Journal de mathématiques pures et appliquées*, 82 (2003), pp. 1277–1301.
- [35] E. BERETTA, A. MUKHERJEE, AND M. VOGELIUS, *Asymptotic formulas for steady state voltage potentials in the presence of conductivity imperfections of small area*, *Zeitschrift für angewandte Mathematik und Physik ZAMP*, 52 (2001), pp. 543–572.
- [36] V. I. BOGACHEV, *Measure theory*, vol. 1, Springer Science & Business Media, 2007.
- [37] M. BOISSIER, G. ALLAIRE, AND C. TOURNIER, *Additive manufacturing scanning paths optimization using shape optimization tools*, *Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization*, 61 (2020), pp. 2437–2466.
- [38] H. BREZIS, *Functional analysis, Sobolev spaces and partial differential equations*, Springer Science & Business Media, 2010.
- [39] M. BRÜHL, M. HANKE, AND M. S. VOGELIUS, *A direct impedance tomography algorithm for locating small inhomogeneities*, *Numerische Mathematik*, 93 (2003), pp. 635–654.
- [40] M. BURGER, B. HACKL, AND W. RING, *Incorporating topological derivatives into level set methods*, *Journal of Computational Physics*, 194 (2004), pp. 344–362.
- [41] F. CALIGNANO, *Design optimization of supports for overhanging structures in aluminum and titanium alloys by selective laser melting*, *Materials & Design*, 64 (2014), pp. 203–213.
- [42] P. CANNARSA AND P. CARDALIAGUET, *Representation of equilibrium solutions to the table problem of growing sandpiles*, *Journal of the European Mathematical Society*, 6 (2004), pp. 435–464.
- [43] Y. CAPDEBOSQ, R. GRIESMAIER, AND M. KNÖLLER, *An asymptotic representation formula for scattering by thin tubular structures and an application in inverse scattering*, *Multiscale Modeling & Simulation*, 19 (2021), pp. 846–885.
- [44] Y. CAPDEBOSQ AND M. S. VOGELIUS, *A general representation formula for boundary voltage perturbations caused by internal conductivity inhomogeneities of low volume fraction*, *ESAIM: Mathematical Modelling and Numerical Analysis*, 37 (2003), pp. 159–173.
- [45] D. CEDIO-FENGYA, S. MOSKOW, AND M. VOGELIUS, *Identification of conductivity imperfections of small diameter by boundary measurements. continuous dependence and computational reconstruction*, *Inverse problems*, 14 (1998), p. 553.

- [46] M. CHARNLEY AND M. S. VOGELIUS, *A uniformly valid model for the limiting behaviour of voltage potentials in the presence of thin inhomogeneities i. the case of an open mid-curve*, to appear in *Asymptotic Analysis*, (2019).
- [47] ———, *A uniformly valid model for the limiting behaviour of voltage potentials in the presence of thin inhomogeneities ii. a local energy approximation result*, to appear in *Asymptotic Analysis*, (2019).
- [48] I. CHAVEL, *Riemannian geometry: a modern introduction*, vol. 98, Cambridge university press, 2006.
- [49] P. G. CIARLET, *The finite element method for elliptic problems*, vol. 40, Siam, 2002.
- [50] M. DAMBRINE AND D. KATEB, *On the ersatz material approximation in level-set methods*, *ESAIM: Control, Optimisation and Calculus of Variations*, 16 (2010), pp. 618–634.
- [51] C. DAPOGNY, *A connection between topological ligaments in shape optimization and thin tubular inhomogeneities*, arXiv preprint arXiv:1912.11810, (2019).
- [52] C. DAPOGNY, C. DOBRZYNSKI, AND P. FREY, *Three-dimensional adaptive domain remeshing, implicit domain meshing, and applications to free and moving boundary problems*, *Journal of computational physics*, 262 (2014), pp. 358–378.
- [53] C. DAPOGNY, C. DOBRZYNSKI, P. FREY, AND A. FROELHY, *mmg*, available at: <https://www.mmgtools.org>, 2019.
- [54] C. DAPOGNY AND M. S. VOGELIUS, *Uniform asymptotic expansion of the voltage potential in the presence of thin inhomogeneities with arbitrary conductivity*, *Chinese Annals of Mathematics, Series B*, 38 (2017), pp. 293–344.
- [55] M. C. DELFOUR AND J.-P. ZOLÉSIO, *Shapes and geometries: metrics, analysis, differential calculus, and optimization*, SIAM, 2011.
- [56] W. DORN, *Automatic design of optimal structures*, *J. de Mecanique*, 3 (1964), pp. 25–52.
- [57] J. DUMAS, J. HERGEL, AND S. LEFEBVRE, *Bridging the gap: automated steady scaffoldings for 3d printing*, *ACM Transactions on Graphics (TOG)*, 33 (2014), pp. 1–10.
- [58] L. C. EVANS AND R. F. GARIEPY, *Measure theory and fine properties of functions*, CRC press, 2015.
- [59] F. FEPPON, G. ALLAIRE, F. BORDEU, J. CORTIAL, AND C. DAPOGNY, *Shape optimization of a coupled thermal fluid–structure problem in a level set mesh evolution framework*, *SeMA Journal*, (2019), pp. 1–46.
- [60] F. FEPPON, G. ALLAIRE, AND C. DAPOGNY, *Null space gradient flows for constrained optimization with applications to shape optimization*, *ESAIM: Control, Optimisation and Calculus of Variations*, 26 (2020), p. 90.
- [61] F. FEPPON, G. ALLAIRE, C. DAPOGNY, AND P. JOLIVET, *Topology optimization of thermal fluid–structure systems using body-fitted meshes and parallel computing*, *Journal of Computational Physics*, (2020), p. 109574.
- [62] G. B. FOLLAND, *Introduction to partial differential equations*, Princeton university press, 1995.
- [63] A. FRIEDMAN AND M. VOGELIUS, *Identification of small inhomogeneities of extreme conductivity by boundary measurements: a theorem on continuous dependence*, *Archive for Rational Mechanics and Analysis*, 105 (1989), pp. 299–326.
- [64] S. GARREAU, P. GUILLAUME, AND M. MASMOUDI, *The topological asymptotic for pde systems: the elasticity case*, *SIAM journal on control and optimization*, 39 (2001), pp. 1756–1778.
- [65] I. GIBSON, D. W. ROSEN, B. STUCKER, ET AL., *Additive manufacturing technologies*, vol. 17, Springer, 2014.
- [66] D. GILBARG AND N. S. TRUDINGER, *Elliptic partial differential equations of second order*, springer, 2015.
- [67] R. GRIESMAIER, *Reconstruction of thin tubular inclusions in three-dimensional domains using electrical impedance tomography*, *SIAM Journal on Imaging Science*, 3 (2010), pp. 340–362.
- [68] ———, *A general perturbation formula for electromagnetic fields in presence of low volume scatterers*, *ESAIM: Mathematical Modelling and Numerical Analysis*, 45 (2011), pp. 1193–1218.
- [69] X. GUO, W. ZHANG, AND W. ZHONG, *Doing topology optimization explicitly and geometrically—a new moving morphable components based framework*, *Journal of Applied Mechanics*, 81 (2014).
- [70] W. HACKBUSCH, *Integral equations: theory and numerical treatment*, vol. 120, Birkhäuser, 2012.
- [71] F. HECHT, *New development in freefem++*, *Journal of numerical mathematics*, 20 (2012), pp. 251–266.
- [72] A. HENROT AND M. PIERRE, *Shape Variation and Optimization*, EMS Tracts in Mathematics Vol. 28, 2018.
- [73] H. KAZEMI, A. VAZIRI, AND J. A. NORATO, *Topology optimization of structures made of discrete geometric components with different materials*, *Journal of Mechanical Design*, 140 (2018).
- [74] A. KHELIFI AND H. ZRIBI, *Asymptotic expansions for the voltage potentials with two-dimensional and three-dimensional thin interfaces*, *Mathematical Methods in the Applied Sciences*, 34 (2011), pp. 2274–2290.
- [75] R. KRESS, *Inverse scattering from an open arc*, *Mathematical Methods in the Applied Sciences*, 18 (1995), pp. 267–293.
- [76] ———, *Linear integral equations*, vol. 82, Springer, 2012.
- [77] O. KWON, J. K. SEO, AND J.-R. YOON, *A real time algorithm for the location search of discontinuous conductivities with one measurement*, *Communications on Pure and Applied Mathematics*, 55 (2002), pp. 1–29.
- [78] N. LEBBE, C. DAPOGNY, E. OUDET, K. HASSAN, AND A. GLIERE, *Robust shape and topology optimization of nanophotonic devices using the level set method*, *Journal of Computational Physics*, 395 (2019), pp. 710–746.
- [79] Q. LI, W. CHEN, S. LIU, AND L. TONG, *Structural topology optimization considering connectivity constraint*, *Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization*, 54 (2016), pp. 971–984.
- [80] J. LIU, A. T. GAYNOR, S. CHEN, Z. KANG, K. SURESH, A. TAKEZAWA, L. LI, J. KATO, J. TANG, C. C. WANG, ET AL., *Current and future trends in topology optimization for additive manufacturing*, *Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization*, (2018), pp. 1–27.
- [81] C. MANTEGAZZA AND A. C. MENNUECCI, *Hamilton-jacobi equations and distance functions on riemannian manifolds.*, *Applied Mathematics & Optimization*, 47 (2003).
- [82] W. C. H. MCLEAN, *Strongly elliptic systems and boundary integral equations*, Cambridge university press, 2000.
- [83] D. MITREA, *Distributions, partial differential equations, and harmonic analysis*, Springer, 2013.
- [84] D. MORGENSTERN AND I. SZABÓ, *Vorlesungen über theoretische Mechanik*, vol. 112, Springer-Verlag, 2013.

- [85] F. MURAT AND J. SIMON, *Sur le contrôle par un domaine géométrique*, Pré-publication du Laboratoire d'Analyse Numérique,(76015), (1976).
- [86] S. NAZAROV, A. SLUTSKIJ, AND J. SOKOŁOWSKI, *Topological derivative of the energy functional due to formation of a thin ligament on a spatial body*, Folia Mathematicae, Acta Universitatis Lodzianensis, 12 (2005), pp. 39–72.
- [87] S. NAZAROV AND J. SOKOŁOWSKI, *The topological derivative of the dirichlet integral due to formation of a thin ligament*, Siberian Mathematical Journal, 45 (2004), pp. 341–355.
- [88] S. A. NAZAROV AND J. SOKOŁOWSKI, *Self-adjoint extensions of differential operators and exterior topological derivatives in shape optimization*, Control and Cybernetics, 34 (2005), pp. 903–925.
- [89] J.-C. NÉDÉLEC, *Acoustic and electromagnetic equations: integral representations for harmonic problems*, vol. 144, Springer Science & Business Media, 2001.
- [90] H.-M. NGUYEN AND M. S. VOGELIUS, *A representation formula for the voltage perturbations caused by diametrically small conductivity inhomogeneities. proof of uniform validity*, Annales de l'Institut Henri Poincaré (C) Non Linear Analysis, 26 (2009), pp. 2283–2315.
- [91] J. NITSCHKE, *Ein kriterium für die quasi-optimalität des ritzschen verfahrens*, Numerische Mathematik, 11 (1968), pp. 346–348.
- [92] A. A. NOVOTNY AND J. SOKOŁOWSKI, *Topological derivatives in shape optimization*, Springer Science & Business Media, 2012.
- [93] S. OSHER AND J. A. SETHIAN, *Fronts propagating with curvature-dependent speed: algorithms based on hamilton-jacobi formulations*, Journal of computational physics, 79 (1988), pp. 12–49.
- [94] C. B. PEDERSEN AND P. ALLINGER, *Industrial implementation and applications of topology optimization and future needs*, in IUTAM Symposium on Topological Design Optimization of Structures, Machines and Materials, Springer, 2006, pp. 229–238.
- [95] O. PIRONNEAU, *Optimal shape design for elliptic systems*, Springer, 1982.
- [96] L. RAKOTONDRAINIBE, G. ALLAIRE, AND P. ORVAL, *Topology optimization of connections in mechanical systems*, Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization, (2020), pp. 1–17.
- [97] J. N. REDDY, *Theory and analysis of elastic plates and shells*, CRC press, 2006.
- [98] O. SIGMUND AND K. MAUTE, *Topology optimization approaches*, Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization, 48 (2013), pp. 1031–1055.
- [99] W. S. SLAUGHTER, *The linearized theory of elasticity*, Springer Science & Business Media, 2012.
- [100] J. SOKOŁOWSKI AND A. ZOCHOWSKI, *On the topological derivative in shape optimization*, SIAM Journal on Control and Optimization, 37 (1999), pp. 1251–1272.
- [101] J. SOKOŁOWSKI AND J.-P. ZOLÉSIO, *Introduction to shape optimization*, Springer, 1992.
- [102] M. SPIVAK, *A comprehensive introduction to differential geometry, Vol. 1, 2nd Edition*, Publish or Perish, 1979.
- [103] D. STOJANOV, X. WU, B. G. FALZON, AND W. YAN, *Axisymmetric structural optimization design and void control for selective laser melting*, Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization, 56 (2017), pp. 1027–1043.
- [104] M. Y. WANG, X. WANG, AND D. GUO, *A level set method for structural topology optimization*, Computer methods in applied mechanics and engineering, 192 (2003), pp. 227–246.
- [105] X. ZHAO, M. ZHOU, O. SIGMUND, AND C. S. ANDREASEN, *A “poor man’s approach” to topology optimization of cooling channels based on a darcy flow model*, International Journal of Heat and Mass Transfer, 116 (2018), pp. 1108–1123.